

U.Sc

Part - II

Paper - I

ADVANCE

MATHEMATICS

ANALYSIS

Original Notes

Traders

GENTLEMAN

NOTES

QUALITY

HOUSE OF

Gentleman Photo Staff Market  
Bhai Puri Graduate College, Arghar Mall Road Rawalpindi  
Tel: 4411622





# GENTLEMAN

## Best Notes

M.Sc

M.A

B.Sc

BA

F.Sc

FA

Matric

## Excellent Services

Digital Foto Copier

Mobile Connection

International Fax

Spiral Binding

Mobile Cards

Calling Cards

Color Copier

Lamination

Stationery

Perfumes

Gifts

Traders  
**Gentlem@n**

**Gentleman Foto Stat Market**  
Near Govt Post Graduate College Asghar Mall

Rawalpindi - Tel. 051-4410622



# THESE NOTES ARE AVAILABLE ONLY AT GENTLEMAN TRADERS

SECTION - I Ph: 051-4410622

## SET THEORY

### EQUIVALENT SETS:-

Two sets  $A$  and  $B$  are said to be equivalent if there exist bijective mapping from  $A$  to  $B$  i.e. there exist function  $f: A \rightarrow B$ , which is both 1-1 and onto. Then we write  $A \sim B$ .

EXAMPLE:- let  $f: \mathbb{N} \rightarrow \mathbb{W}$  be defined by

$$f(x) = x - 1.$$

then  $f$  is bijective function so  $\mathbb{N} \sim \mathbb{W}$ .

### INFINITE SET:-

A set is said to be infinite set if it is equivalent to its some proper subset.  
e.g.

(i) Set of natural numbers  $\mathbb{N}$  is infinite because  $A = \{1, 2, 3, \dots\} \subset \mathbb{N}$  and  $f: \mathbb{N} \rightarrow A$  defined by  $f(n) = n + 1$  is bijective  
 $\Rightarrow \mathbb{N} \sim A$   
 $\Rightarrow \mathbb{N}$  is infinite

(ii) Set  $\mathbb{R}$  of real numbers is infinite

Define  $f: ]-\pi/2, \pi/2[ \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  by

$$f(x) = \tan x$$

$$\text{Then } f(x_1) = f(x_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow \tan x_1 = \tan x_2$$

NOTES PREPARED BY

SIR TAHIR MAHMOOD

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

ADVANCE ANALYSIS



2

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

$$\Rightarrow x_1 = x_2$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is } 1-1$$

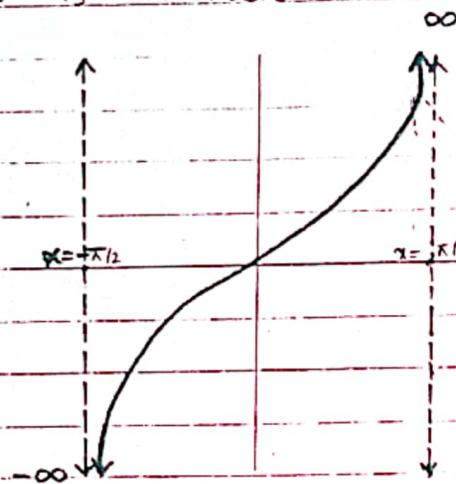
Obviously  $f$  is onto

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is bijective}$$

$$\Rightarrow ]-\pi/2, \pi/2[ \sim \mathbb{R}$$

$$\Rightarrow \mathbb{R} \text{ is infinite}$$

also



from graph,  $f$  is bijective  
 $\Rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is infinite

## DENUMERABLE SETS:-

A set is said to be denumerable if it is equivalent to set of natural numbers.

e.g.

(i) Set of whole numbers ( $\mathbb{W}$ ) is denumerable.

(ii) Set of integers ( $\mathbb{Z}$ ) is denumerable.

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



3

pg # 22

QUESTION:-  $\mathbb{Z}$  is denumerable.

Sol:-

For this we show  $\mathbb{N} \sim \mathbb{Z}$

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	.....
↓	↓	↓	↓	↓	↓	↓	
0	1	-1	2	-2	3	-3	.....

$$\text{i.e. } f(x) = \begin{cases} \frac{x}{2}, & \text{if } x \text{ is even} \\ \frac{1-x}{2}, & \text{if } x \text{ is odd} \end{cases}$$

Then obviously  $f$  is bijective

$$\Rightarrow \mathbb{N} \sim \mathbb{Z}$$

$\Rightarrow \mathbb{N}$  is denumerable.

QUESTION:- An infinite sequence with distinct elements is denumerable.

pg # 25

SOLUTION:-

Let  $\{a_n\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$  be an infinite sequence with distinct elements. Further let

$A = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots, a_n, \dots\}$  be the set of the point of the sequence.

Define  $f: \mathbb{N} \rightarrow A$  by  $f(i) = a_i$

$$\text{then } f(i_1) = f(i_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow a_{i_1} = a_{i_2}$$

$$\Rightarrow i_1 = i_2$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

For every  $i$ ,  $a_i \in A$  we have  $i \in \mathbb{N}$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



4

s.t.  $f(i) = a_i$   
 $\Rightarrow f$  is onto  
 $\Rightarrow f$  is bijective  
 $\Rightarrow A$  is denumerable.  
 Hence the result.

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentlemen Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

## COUNTABLE SET:-

A set 'A' is said to be countable if it is either finite or denumerable.

## NON DENUMERABLE SET:-

An infinite set A is said to be non denumerable if it is not equivalent to the set of natural numbers.

## THEOREM:-

If A and B are two denumerable sets then  $A \times B$  is also denumerable

Pg # 26

## PROOF:-

Let  $A = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots\}$  &  $B = \{b_1, b_2, b_3, \dots\}$   
 Now,

$$A \times B = \{(a_1, b_1), (a_1, b_2), (a_1, b_3), \dots, (a_2, b_1), (a_2, b_2), (a_2, b_3), \dots, (a_3, b_1), (a_3, b_2), (a_3, b_3), \dots\}$$

The above arrow signs

$$A \times B = \{(a_1, b_1), (a_2, b_1), (a_1, b_2), (a_1, b_3), (a_2, b_2), (a_3, b_1), \dots\}$$



Then the elements of  $A \times B$  can be regarded as elements of an infinite sequence with distinct elements.

Hence  $A \times B$  is denumerable.

### THEOREM:-

Let  $\{A_i\}$  be a family of pairwise disjoint denumerable sets then  $\bigcup_i A_i$  is denumerable.

PROOF:-

Let  $A_i = \{a_{i1}, a_{i2}, a_{i3}, \dots\}$  Pg # 27

Then  $\bigcup_i A_i = \{a_{11}, a_{12}, a_{13}, \dots$

$a_{21}, a_{22}, a_{23}, \dots$

$a_{31}, a_{32}, a_{33}, \dots\}$

Now,

As we know that if  $A$  and  $B$  are denumerable then  $A \times B$  is denumerable.

So,  $A \times \mathbb{N}$  is denumerable

$\Rightarrow \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$  is denumerable.

Now define

$f: \bigcup_i A_i \rightarrow \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$  by

$f(a_{ij}) = (i, j)$

Then,

$f(a_{i_1 j_1}) = f(a_{i_2 j_2})$

$(i_1, j_1) = (i_2, j_2)$

$\Rightarrow i_1 = i_2 \text{ \& } j_1 = j_2$

$\Rightarrow a_{i_1 j_1} = a_{i_2 j_2}$

$\Rightarrow f$  is 1-1

Since every  $(i, j) \in \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$  is the image

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Hear Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622



6

of some  $a_{ij} \in \bigcup_i A_i$  i.e.  
 $f(a_{ij}) = (i, j)$   
 $\Rightarrow f$  is onto  
 $\Rightarrow f$  is bijective  
 $\Rightarrow \bigcup_i A_i \sim \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$   
 $\Rightarrow \bigcup_i A_i$  is denumerable.

THEOREM:-

If  $A$  is countable,  $B$  is denumerable,  $A \cap B = \emptyset$  Then  $A \cup B$  is denumerable.

PROOF:-

Here arises two cases for  $A$ .

Case I:-

If  $A$  is denumerable, then

$$A = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots\}$$

$$\text{let } B = \{b_1, b_2, b_3, \dots\}$$

$$\text{As } A \cap B = \emptyset \text{ So } A \cup B = \{a_1, a_2, \dots; b_1, b_2, \dots\}$$

Define

$$f: \mathbb{N} \rightarrow A \cup B$$

by

$$\begin{array}{ccccccccc} 1 & 2 & 3 & 4 & 5 & 6 & \dots \\ \updownarrow & \updownarrow & \updownarrow & \updownarrow & \updownarrow & \updownarrow & \\ a_1 & b_1 & a_2 & b_2 & a_3 & b_3 & \dots \end{array}$$

Then

$$\mathbb{N} \sim A \cup B$$

$\Rightarrow A \cup B$  is denumerable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



7

Gentleman Traders

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Case II :-

If  $A$  is finite.Then let  $A = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots, a_n\}$   
&  $B = \{b_1, b_2, b_3, \dots\}$ As  $A \cap B = \emptyset$ So  $A \cup B = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots, a_n, b_1, b_2, b_3, \dots\}$ 

Define

 $f: (A \cup B) \rightarrow \mathbb{N}$  by  
 $f(a_i) = i$  &  $f(b_i) = n+i$ Then obviously  $f$  is bijective
$$\Rightarrow \begin{array}{ccccccc} a_1 & a_2 & \dots & a_n & b_1 & b_2 & \dots \\ \updownarrow & \updownarrow & & \updownarrow & \updownarrow & \updownarrow & \\ 1 & 2 & \dots & n & n+1 & n+2 & \dots \end{array}$$
 $\Rightarrow A \cup B \sim \mathbb{N}$  $\Rightarrow A \cup B$  is denumerable.REMARK:-

Countable union of countable sets is countable.

2014 THEOREM:- Every infinite set contains a subset which is denumerable.PROOF:-Let  $A$  be an infinite set. To prove  $A$  contains a set which is denumerable.



8

let  $a_1 \in A$  Then  $\{a_1\} \subseteq A$   
 Next let  $a_2 \in A \setminus \{a_1\} \Rightarrow \{a_1, a_2\} \subseteq A$   
 let  $a_3 \in A \setminus \{a_1, a_2\} \Rightarrow \{a_1, a_2, a_3\} \subseteq A$

Continuing in this way we have,

$$B = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots, a_n, \dots\} \subseteq A$$

The existence of  $B$  is guaranteed by the fact that  $A$  is infinite &  $a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots, a_n, \dots$  are distinct.

Then,  $B$  is denumerable  
 ( $\because$  An infinite sequence with distinct elements is denumerable)

### THEOREM:-

Every subset of a denumerable sets is either finite or denumerable (i.e. countable).

### PROOF:-

let  $A = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots\}$  be a denumerable set and  $B$  be a subset of  $A$   
 To prove  $B$  is either finite or denumerable.

If  $B = \emptyset$  Then,  $B$  is finite.

If  $B = A$  Then,  $B$  is denumerable.

In both cases theorem is proved.

**Gentleman Trader:**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tell. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



9

of  $B \subset A$  and  $B \neq \emptyset$  then,  
 let  $a_{i1} \in B$ ,  $a_{i2} \in B \setminus \{a_{i1}\}$ ,  
 $a_{i3} \in B \setminus \{a_{i1}, a_{i2}\}, \dots$

$\Rightarrow a_{i1}, a_{i2}, a_{i3}, \dots \in B$

of  $B$  is finite then, theorem is proved.

of  $B$  is infinite then,

$$B = \{a_{i1}, a_{i2}, a_{i3}, \dots\}$$

- then  $B$  is denumerable.

Hence theorem is proved.

QUESTION:- I.M.P

Set of Rational number is denumerable.

Solution:-

We know that  $\mathbb{Q} = \mathbb{Q}^+ \cup \{0\} \cup \mathbb{Q}^-$

Define

$$f: \mathbb{Q}^+ \rightarrow \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N} \text{ by}$$

$$f(p/q) = (p, q)$$

$$\Rightarrow f(p_1/q_1) = f(p_2/q_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow (p_1, q_1) = (p_2, q_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow p_1 = p_2 \text{ \& } q_1 = q_2$$

$$\Rightarrow \frac{p_1}{q_1} = \frac{p_2}{q_2}$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



10

As for every  $(p, q) \in \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$  we have  
 $p/q \in \mathbb{Q}^+$  s.t.  $f(p/q) = (p, q)$

$\Rightarrow f$  is onto

$\Rightarrow f$  is bijective

$\Rightarrow \mathbb{Q}^+ \sim \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$

$\Rightarrow \mathbb{Q}^+$  is denumerable.

Now define  $f: \mathbb{Q}^+ \rightarrow \mathbb{Q}^-$  by  
 $f(p/q) = -p/q$

Then  $f(p_1/q_1) = f(p_2/q_2)$

$\Rightarrow -p_1/q_1 = -p_2/q_2$

$\Rightarrow p_1/q_1 = p_2/q_2$

$\Rightarrow f$  is 1-1

$\therefore$  for every  $-p/q \in \mathbb{Q}^-$ , we have  
 $p/q \in \mathbb{Q}^+$  s.t.  $f(p/q) = -p/q$

$\Rightarrow f$  is onto

$\Rightarrow f$  is bijective

$\Rightarrow \mathbb{Q}^+ \sim \mathbb{Q}^-$

$\Rightarrow \mathbb{Q}^-$  is denumerable

As  $\{0\}$  is countable,  $\mathbb{Q}^+$ ,  $\mathbb{Q}^-$  are denumerable

$\mathbb{Q}^+$ ,  $\mathbb{Q}^-$  and  $\{0\}$  are pairwise disjoint

So  $\mathbb{Q}^+ \cup \{0\} \cup \mathbb{Q}^-$  is denumerable

$\Rightarrow \mathbb{Q}$  is denumerable.

REMARK:

$\mathbb{Q} \times \mathbb{Q}$  is denumerable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



11

QUESTION:- Show that the set of points in the plane with rational coordinate is denumerable.

Solution:-

Let  $S$  be the collection of such points. Then,  $f: S \rightarrow \mathbb{Q} \times \mathbb{Q}$  defined by  $f(p) = (r, s)$  where  $r$  and  $s$  are the coordinates of point 'p'.

Then  $f(p_1) = f(p_2)$

$$\Rightarrow (r_1, s_1) = (r_2, s_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow r_1 = r_2 \text{ and } s_1 = s_2$$

$$\Rightarrow p_1 = p_2$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$

$\therefore$  As for every  $(r, s) \in \mathbb{Q} \times \mathbb{Q}$ , we have  $p \in S$  s.t.  $f(p) = (r, s)$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is onto}$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is bijective.}$$

$$\Rightarrow S \sim \mathbb{Q} \times \mathbb{Q}$$

$$\Rightarrow S \text{ is denumerable.}$$

$\Rightarrow$  Set of points in the plane with rational coordinate is denumerable.

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



12

QUESTION:-

Show that set  $P$  of all polynomials with integral coefficient is denumerable.

Solution:-

Consider  $a_0 + a_1x + a_2x^2 + a_3x^3 + \dots + a_mx^m$   
and let  $|a_0| + |a_1| + |a_2| + \dots + |a_m| = n$   
and denote this polynomial with  $P(n, m)$   
i.e.

$$P(n, m) = a_0 + a_1x + a_2x^2 + \dots + a_mx^m$$

with  $|a_0| + |a_1| + |a_2| + \dots + |a_m| = n$

Then

$$P = \bigcup_{(n, m) \in \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}} P(n, m)$$

Now as for each pair  $(n, m)$ ,  $P(n, m)$  are countable and countable union of countable sets is countable so,  $P$  is countable.

As  $P$  is not finite so,  $P$  is denumerable.

QUESTION:-

Show that set  $A$  of polynomial all algebraic numbers is denumerable.

Solution:- (Solution of polynomial equations are called algebraic numbers)

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



13

let  $A_n = \{x : x \text{ is the solution of } P_n(x) = 0\}$

Since  $P_n(x)$  i.e. a polynomial of degree  $n$  equation can have at most  $n$  solutions. So for each  $n$ ,  $A_n$  is finite and hence is countable.

Now,  $A = \bigcup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} A_n$  Then,  $A$  is countable because countable union of countable sets is countable.

As  $A$  is not finite so,  $A$  is denumerable.

QUESTION:- Family of all pairwise disjoint intervals of real numbers is countable.

Solution:-

let  $\{I_i : i \in I\}$  be a family of pairwise disjoint intervals of real numbers

To prove  $\{I_i : i \in I\}$  is countable.

Now, As each interval  $I_i$  contains both rational and irrational numbers so, in particular each interval  $I_i$  contains a rational number  $q_i$ .

Then, As for  $i \neq j$ ,  $I_i$  and  $I_j$  are disjoint i.e.  $I_i \cap I_j = \emptyset$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



14

So  $q_i \neq q_j$ , where  $q_i \in T_i$  and  $q_j \in T_j$

Now define

$$f: \{T_i : i \in I\} \rightarrow \mathbb{Q} \text{ by}$$

$$f(T_i) = q_i$$

Then  $f$  is 1-1. Now, it is also obvious that  $\text{Rang } f \subseteq \mathbb{Q}$

As  $\mathbb{Q}$  is countable and subset of a countable set is countable. So  $\text{Rang } f$  is countable.

$$\Rightarrow \{T_i : i \in I\} \sim \text{Rang } f$$

$$\Rightarrow \{T_i : i \in I\} \text{ is countable.}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

QUESTION:-

Consider

$$C_1 = \{(x, y) : x^2 + y^2 = a^2\}$$

$$C_2 = \{(x, y) : x^2 + y^2 = b^2\} \text{ \& } a < b$$

$$f: C_2 \rightarrow C_1$$

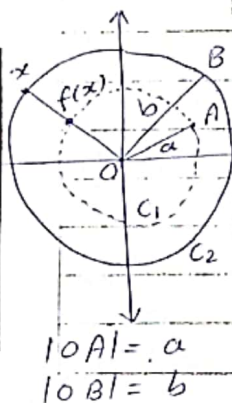
Then show that

$$C_1 \sim C_2$$

Solution:-

Define a function  $f: C_2 \rightarrow C_1$  by "for every  $x \in C_2$ ,  $f(x)$  is the point of intersection of Circle  $C_1$  and radius of Circle  $C_2$  from centre of  $C_2$  to point  $x$  on  $C_2$ ."

Then for every point on  $C_1$ , we have radius from centre to that point & by producing this radius a point on  $C_2$  which satisfies the definition of the function. Hence  $f$  is onto.





15

Further for  $x_1 \neq x_2$ ,  $\Rightarrow$  different radii  
 from centre to  $x_1$  &  $x_2 \Rightarrow$  different  
 point of intersections  $\Rightarrow f(x_1) \neq f(x_2)$   
 $\Rightarrow f$  is 1-1  $\Rightarrow f$  is bijective.

$\Rightarrow C_2 \sim C_1 \Rightarrow C_1 \sim C_2$

### CHARACTERISTIC FUNCTION:-

let  $X \neq \emptyset$  and  $A \subseteq X$  then, the  
 function denoted and defined by  
 $\chi_A : X \rightarrow \{0, 1\}$

$$\chi_A(x) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } x \in A \\ 0 & \text{if } x \notin A \end{cases}$$

is called characteristic function on  $X$   
 mod  $A$

Set of all characteristic function on  $X$  is  
 usually denoted by  $C(X)$ .

### THEOREM:-

With usual meanings show that  
 $2^X \sim C(X)$

### PROOF:-

Define  $f: 2^X \rightarrow C(X)$  by  
 $f(A) = \chi_A$

Now,

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Let } f(A_1) &= f(A_2) \\ \chi_{A_1} &= \chi_{A_2} \end{aligned}$$

$C(X)$  = Collection  
 of all characteristic  
 functions defined  
 on  $X$ .

~~$2^X = \text{Pep}$~~

$2^X$  = Power set  
 of  $X$

= collection of  
 all subsets of  
 $X$ .

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

$A \subseteq X$



16

$$\chi_{A_1}(x) = \chi_{A_2}(x), \forall x \in X$$

$$\text{let } x \in A_1 \Rightarrow \chi_{A_1}(x) = 1$$

$$\Rightarrow \chi_{A_2}(x) = 1$$

$$\Rightarrow x \in A_2$$

$$\Rightarrow A_1 \subseteq A_2 \quad (i)$$

Now let

$$x \in A_2 \Rightarrow \chi_{A_2}(x) = 1$$

$$\Rightarrow \chi_{A_1}(x) = 1$$

$$\Rightarrow x \in A_1$$

$$\Rightarrow A_2 \subseteq A_1 \quad (ii)$$

from (i) and (ii)

$$A_1 = A_2$$

Hence  $f$  is 1-1

Now, As for every  $\chi_A \in C(X)$ , we have  $A \in 2^X$  s.t.  $f(A) = \chi_A$   
 $\Rightarrow f$  is onto

$\Rightarrow f$  is bijective

$$\Rightarrow 2^X \sim C(X)$$

**THEOREM:-** 2013, 2014, 2019

Prove that  $[0, 1]$  is non denumerable.

**PROOF:-** Suppose on the contrary that

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622



17

$[0,1]$  is denumerable

Then  $[0,1] = \{x_1, x_2, x_3, \dots\}$

Now, As for every  $x \in [0,1]$  we can write  $x = 0.a_1 a_2 a_3 \dots$

where each  $a_i = \{0, 1, 2, \dots, 9\}$

So then let

$$x_1 = 0.a_{11} a_{12} a_{13} a_{14} a_{15} \dots$$

$$x_2 = 0.a_{21} a_{22} a_{23} a_{24} a_{25} \dots$$

$$x_3 = 0.a_{31} a_{32} a_{33} a_{34} a_{35} \dots$$

⋮

where for all  $i, j$ ,  $a_{ij} \in \{0, 1, 2, \dots, 9\}$

Now, consider an element

$$y = 0.b_1 b_2 b_3 \dots$$

s.t.  $b_1 \neq a_{11}, b_2 \neq a_{22}, b_3 \neq a_{33} \dots$

and  $b_1, b_2, b_3, \dots \in \{0, 1, 2, \dots, 9\}$

As  $y = 0.b_1 b_2 b_3 \dots$  and each

$b_i \in \{0, 1, 2, \dots, 9\}$  so  $y \in [0,1]$

$$\text{As, } y = 0.b_1 b_2 b_3 \dots$$

$$\text{and } b_1 \neq a_{11} \Rightarrow y \neq x_1$$

$$b_2 \neq a_{22} \Rightarrow y \neq x_2$$

$$\& b_3 \neq a_{33} \Rightarrow y \neq x_3$$

⋮

$$\Rightarrow y \notin \{x_1, x_2, x_3, \dots\} = [0,1]$$

$$\Rightarrow y \notin [0,1]$$

which is a contradiction so our supposi.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



tion is wrong. Hence  $[0,1]$  is non denumerable.

### COROLLARY:-

Prove that  $]0,1[$  is non denumerable.

### PROOF:-

#### 1st METHOD:-

To prove this we show that

$]0,1[ \sim [0,1]$   
we can write  $[0,1]$  as follows:

$$[0,1] = \{0, 1, 1/2, 1/3, \dots\} \cup A$$

where  $A = [0,1] \setminus \{0, 1, 1/2, 1/3, \dots\}$

Also we can write  $]0,1[$  as follows

$$]0,1[ = \{1/2, 1/3, \dots\} \cup A$$

where  $A = [0,1] \setminus \{0, 1, 1/2, 1/3, \dots\}$

Now define

$f: [0,1] \rightarrow ]0,1[$  by

$$f(x) = 1/2 \quad \text{if } x = 0$$

$$= \frac{1}{n+2} \quad \text{if } x = \frac{1}{n}$$

$$= x \quad \text{if } x \in A$$

Obviously  $f$  is both one-one and onto.

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



19

**Gentleman Traders**Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

 $\Rightarrow f$  is bijective $\Rightarrow ]0,1[ \sim ]0,1]$  $\Rightarrow ]0,1[$  is non denumerable.**2nd METHOD:**Suppose on the contrary that  $]0,1[$  is denumerable.Then  $[0,1] = \{0,1\} \cup ]0,1[$  is denumerable $\because A$  is countable,  $B$  is denumerable  
and  $A \cap B = \emptyset$  then  $A \cup B$  is denumerableBut  $[0,1]$  is non denumerableGives contradiction, As  $[0,1]$  is non denumerable so our supposition is wrong and hence  $]0,1[$  is non denumerable.**COROLLARY:-**Prove that  $]0,1]$  and  $[0,1[$  are non denumerable.Proof:-To prove  $]0,1]$  is non denumerable, first we prove that  $[0,1[$  is non denumerable.Suppose on the contrary that  $[0,1[$  is denumerable. Then $[0,1[ = \{x_1, x_2, x_3, \dots\}$ Now as for every  $x \in [0,1[$  we can write  $x = 0.a_1a_2a_3\dots$ 

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

where each  $a_i = \{0, 1, 2, \dots, 9\}$

So then let

$$x_1 = 0.a_{11}a_{12}a_{13}\dots$$

$$x_2 = 0.a_{21}a_{22}a_{23}\dots$$

$$x_3 = 0.a_{31}a_{32}a_{33}\dots$$

$\vdots$

where for all  $i, j$ ,  $a_{ij} \in \{0, 1, 2, \dots, 9\}$

Now consider an element

$$y = 0.b_1b_2b_3\dots$$

$$\text{s.t. } b_1 \neq a_{11}, b_2 \neq a_{22}, b_3 \neq a_{33}, \dots$$

$$\text{and } b_1, b_2, b_3, b_4, \dots \in \{0, 1, 2, 3, \dots, 9\}$$

$$\text{As } y = 0.b_1b_2b_3\dots \text{ and each } b_i, \\ b_i \in \{0, 1, 2, \dots, 9\}$$

$$\text{So } y \in [0, 1]$$

$$\text{As } y = 0.b_1b_2b_3\dots$$

$$\text{and } b_1 \neq a_{11} \Rightarrow y \neq x_1$$

$$b_2 \neq a_{22} \Rightarrow y \neq x_2$$

$\vdots$

$$\Rightarrow y \notin \{x_1, x_2, x_3, \dots\} = [0, 1]$$

$$\Rightarrow y \notin [0, 1]$$

which is a contradiction, so  
our supposition is wrong and  
hence  $[0, 1]$  is non-denum-  
-erable.

**Gentleman Trad**  
Gentleman Foto State Mal  
Near Govt. Post Graduate C  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
PH: 4410622



21

Now we will prove that  $[0,1]$  is non denumerable.

As Suppose on the contrary  $[0,1]$  is denumerable. Then,  
 $[0,1] = [0,1] \cup \{0\}$  is denumerable.  
 $\therefore$  if  $A$  is denumerable and  $B$  is finite and  $A \cap B = \emptyset$  then  $A \cup B$  is denumerable.

But  $[0,1]$  is non denumerable, gives contradiction so, our supposition is wrong and hence  $[0,1]$  is non denumerable.

(ii)  $[0,1[$  is non denumerable.  
 Suppose on the contrary that  $[0,1[$  is denumerable.  
 Then

$[0,1] = \{1\} \cup [0,1[$  is denumerable  
 $\therefore$  If  $A$  is finite and  $B$  is denumerable and  $A \cap B = \emptyset$  then  $A \cup B$  is denumerable.

But  $[0,1]$  is non denumerable.

Gives contradiction So our supposition is wrong and hence  $[0,1[$  is non denumerable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

22

THEOREM:-Prove that  $[a, b]$  is non denumerablePROOF:-First we prove that  $[0, 1]$  is non denumerable.Suppose on the contrary that  $[0, 1]$  is denumerable. Then,

$$[0, 1] = \{x_1, x_2, x_3, \dots\}$$

Now, as for every  $x \in [0, 1]$  we can write

$$x = 0.a_1a_2a_3\dots$$

where each  $a_i \in \{0, 1, 2, \dots, 9\}$ 

So then,

$$\text{let } x_1 = 0.a_{11}a_{12}a_{13}\dots$$

$$x_2 = 0.a_{21}a_{22}a_{23}\dots$$

$$x_3 = 0.a_{31}a_{32}a_{33}\dots$$

where for all  $i, j$ ,  $a_{ij} \in \{0, 1, 2, \dots, 9\}$ 

Now consider an element

$$y = 0.b_1b_2b_3\dots$$

$$\text{s.t. } b_1 \neq a_{11}, b_2 \neq a_{22}, \dots$$

$$\text{and } b_1, b_2, b_3, \dots \in \{0, 1, 2, 3, \dots, 9\}$$

$$\text{As } y = 0.b_1b_2b_3\dots \text{ and each } b_i \in \{0, 1, 2, 3, \dots, 9\}$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in [0, 1]$$

**Gentleman Traders**Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**



23

$$\begin{aligned} \text{As } y &= a.b_1b_2b_3\dots \\ \text{and } b_1 &\neq a_{11} \Rightarrow y \neq x_1 \\ b_2 &\neq a_{22} \Rightarrow y \neq x_2 \\ b_3 &\neq a_{33} \Rightarrow y \neq x_3 \\ &\vdots \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \Rightarrow y &\notin \{x_1, x_2, x_3, \dots\} = [0,1] \\ \Rightarrow y &\notin [0,1]. \end{aligned}$$

which is a contradiction, so our supposition is wrong and hence  $[0,1]$  is non denumerable.

Now Define  $f: [0,1] \rightarrow [a,b]$   
by  $f(x) = a + (b-a)x$ .

Then,

$$\begin{aligned} f(x_1) &= f(x_2) \\ \Rightarrow a + (b-a)x_1 &= a + (b-a)x_2 \\ \Rightarrow x_1 &= x_2 \\ \Rightarrow f &\text{ is 1-1.} \end{aligned}$$

Now as for every  $a + (b-a)x \in [a,b]$   
we have  $x \in [0,1]$  s.t.  $f(x) = a + (b-a)x$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is onto}$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is bijective}$$

$$\Rightarrow [0,1] \sim [a,b]$$

$$\Rightarrow [a,b] \text{ is non denumerable}$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

24

COROLLARY:-

Prove that  $]a, b[$ ,  $]a, b]$ ,  $[a, b[$  are all non denumerable.

PROOF:-

Gentleman Trade  
Gentleman Foto State War  
Near Govt. Post Graduate C  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

(i)  $]a, b[$  is non denumerable.

Define  $f: ]0, 1[ \rightarrow ]a, b[$  by  
 $f(x) = a + (b-a)x$ .

Then

$$f(x_1) = f(x_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow a + (b-a)x_1 = a + (b-a)x_2$$

$$\Rightarrow x_1 = x_2$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$

Now as for every  $a + (b-a)x \in ]a, b[$   
we have  $x \in ]0, 1[$  s.t.  $f(x) = a + (b-a)x$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is onto}$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is bijective}$$

$$\Rightarrow ]0, 1[ \sim ]a, b[$$

$$\Rightarrow ]a, b[ \text{ is non denumerable.}$$

(ii)  $]a, b]$  is non denumerable.

Define  $f: ]0, 1] \rightarrow ]a, b]$  by  
 $f(x) = a + (b-a)x$

$$\text{then } f(x_1) = f(x_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow a + (b-a)x_1 = a + (b-a)x_2$$

$$\Rightarrow x_1 = x_2$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$



25

Now as for every  $a + (b-a)x \in [a, b]$   
 we have  $x \in [0, 1]$  s.t.  $f(x) = a + (b-a)x$   
 $\Rightarrow f$  is onto  
 $\Rightarrow f$  is bijective  
 $\Rightarrow [0, 1] \sim [a, b]$   
 $\Rightarrow [a, b]$  is non denumerable.

(iii)  $[a, b[$  is non denumerable.

Defin  $f: [0, 1[ \rightarrow [a, b[$  by  
 $f(x) = a + (b-a)x$ .

Then  $f(x_1) = f(x_2)$

$$\Rightarrow a + (b-a)x_1 = a + (b-a)x_2$$

$$\Rightarrow x_1 = x_2$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is } 1-1.$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Now as for every  $a + (b-a)x \in [a, b[$   
 we have  $x \in [0, 1[$ , s.t.  $f(x) = a + (b-a)x$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is onto}$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is bijective.}$$

$$\Rightarrow [0, 1[ \sim [a, b[$$

$$\Rightarrow [a, b[ \text{ is non denumerable.}$$

These Notes are the Lectures  
 Delivered by

Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute

051-4421549, 0312-5126581  
 0333-5126581

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

THEOREM:- Prove that set of real number  $\mathbb{R}$  is non denumerable.

PROOF:-

As  $] -\pi/2, \pi/2 [$  is non denumerable  
and  $] -\pi/2, \pi/2 [ \sim \mathbb{R}$   
 $\Rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is non denumerable.

THEOREM:- Prove that set  $\mathbb{Q}'$  of irrational number is non denumerable.

PROOF:-

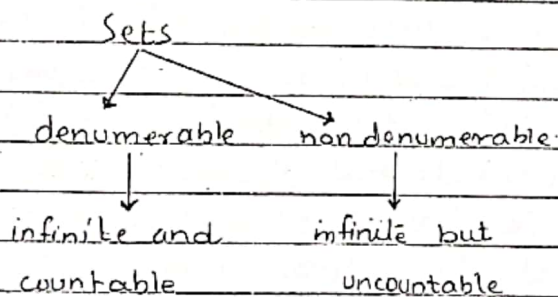
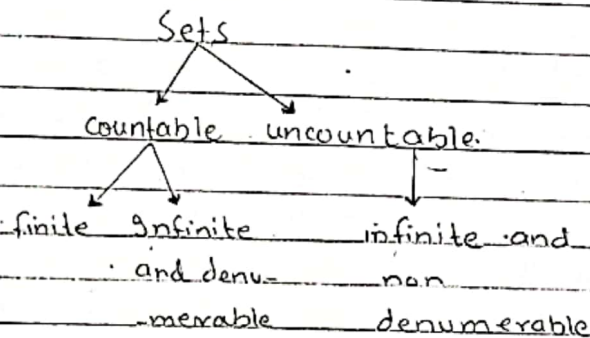
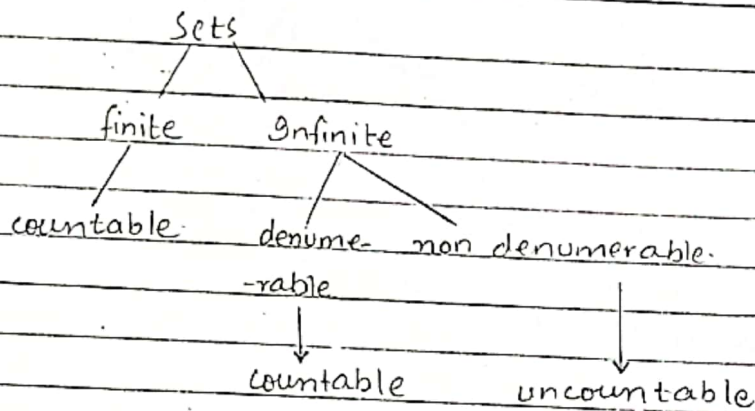
Suppose on the contrary that  $\mathbb{Q}'$  is denumerable. Then as union of two denumerable disjoint sets is denumerable and  $\mathbb{Q}$  is denumerable

So  $\mathbb{Q} \cup \mathbb{Q}' = \mathbb{R}$  is denumerable which is a contradiction.  
( $\because \mathbb{R}$  is non denumerable) So our supposition is wrong and hence  $\mathbb{Q}'$  is non denumerable.

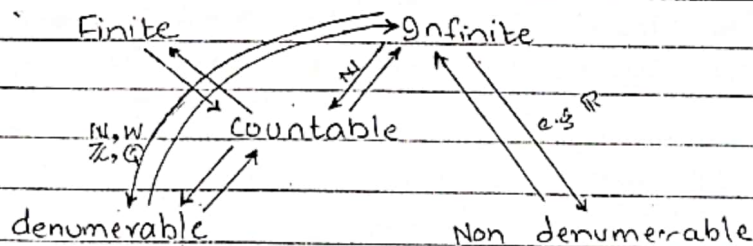
**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



27



**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622



Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

28

# CARDINAL NUMBERS

In Mathematics cardinal numbers or simply cardinals are generalized numbers used to measure the cardinality (size) of sets. For finite sets the cardinality is given by a natural number which is simply the number of elements in the set. There are also Transfinite cardinal numbers that describe the sizes of infinite sets.

Cardinality is defined in terms of bijective function. Two sets have the same cardinal numbers if and only if there is a bijection between them. In the case of finite sets, this agrees without any confusion because if the two sets have same cardinal numbers then it means they have the same number of element and in this case one can easily find a bijection between the two sets. In case of infinite sets the behaviour is more complex.

A fundamental theorem by Georg cantor shows that it is possible for infinite sets to have different cardinalities and in particular the set of real numbers and the set of natural numbers do not have the same cardinal number, this is because they are not equivalent to each other. Further complication also

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



29

arises that in case of infinite set it is possible that a set and its proper subset both have same cardinality, which is not possible for finite sets.

Alongwith being a part of set theory, cardinality is also used in Combinatorics, Abstract algebra and Mathematical Analysis.

Although there are many infinite cardinals but here we will deal within and upto the cardinality of  $\mathbb{R}$  and its subsets.

Hence:

Cardinality of a set  $A$  means.

(i) Numbers of element in the set if  $A$  is finite set.

(ii) Cardinality of set  $A$  means, cardinality of other set  $B$ , if  $A$  is infinite or finite but  $A \sim B$ .

Here we discuss the cardinality of infinite sets by dividing them in two classes.

(i) Denumerable sets

(ii) Non denumerable sets.

Cardinality of any denumerable set in general & of  $\mathbb{N}$  in particular is denoted by  $\aleph_0$  or  $\aleph$ .

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

30

Similarly cardinality of any non denumerable set (subset of  $\mathbb{R}$ ) in general and of  $[0, 1]$  in particular is denoted by  $c$

$$\Rightarrow \#(\mathbb{N}) = a \quad \& \quad \#([0, 1]) = c$$

## ARITHMETIC OF CARDINALS:-

$$\text{Let } \alpha = \#(A) \quad \& \quad \beta = \#(B)$$

Then,

$$\alpha + \beta = \#(A \cup B), \text{ provided } A \cap B = \emptyset$$

$$\& \quad \alpha \cdot \beta = \#(A \times B)$$

THEOREM:- For any cardinals  $\alpha, \beta, \gamma$

$$(i) \quad \alpha + \beta = \beta + \alpha$$

$$(ii) \quad \alpha \beta = \beta \alpha$$

$$(iii) \quad \alpha + (\beta + \gamma) = (\alpha + \beta) + \gamma$$

$$(iv) \quad \alpha (\beta \gamma) = (\alpha \beta) \gamma$$

$$(v) \quad \alpha (\beta + \gamma) = \alpha \beta + \alpha \gamma$$

**Gentleman Trader**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

## PROOF

$$(i) \quad \alpha + \beta = \beta + \alpha$$

let  $A$  and  $B$  be any two sets s.t

$$\#(A) = \alpha, \quad \& \quad \#(B) = \beta$$

$$\& \quad A \cap B = \emptyset$$

$$\text{Then } \alpha + \beta = \#(A \cup B)$$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



31

$$\#(B \cup A)$$

$$\therefore A \cup B = B \cup A$$

$$= \beta + \alpha$$

$$(ii) \alpha\beta = \beta\alpha$$

$$\alpha\beta = \#(A \times B)$$

$$\S \beta\alpha = \#(B \times A)$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Define  $f: A \times B \rightarrow B \times A$  by  
 $f(a, b) = (b, a)$

$$\text{The } f(a_1, b_1) = f(a_2, b_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow (b_1, a_1) = (b_2, a_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow b_1 = b_2 \quad \S \quad a_1 = a_2$$

$$\Rightarrow (a_1, b_1) = (a_2, b_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is } 1-1$$

Also for any  $(b, a) \in B \times A$ , we have  
 $(a, b) \in A \times B$  s.t.  $f(a, b) = (b, a)$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is onto}$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is bijective}$$

$$\Rightarrow A \times B \sim B \times A$$

$$\Rightarrow \#(A \times B) = \#(B \times A)$$

$$\Rightarrow \alpha\beta = \beta\alpha$$

$$(iii) \alpha + (\beta + \gamma) = (\alpha + \beta) + \gamma$$

let  $A, B, C$  be the pairwise disjoint  
 sets. s.t.

$$\alpha = \#(A), \quad \beta = \#(B) \quad \S \quad \gamma = \#(C)$$

$$\text{Now } \alpha + (\beta + \gamma) = \# [A \cup (B \cup C)]$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

$$= \# [(A \cup B) \cup C]$$

$$\therefore A \cup (B \cup C) = (A \cup B) \cup C$$

$$= (\alpha + \beta) + \gamma$$

$$(iv) \alpha(B\gamma) = (\alpha\beta)\gamma$$

$$\text{let } \#(A) = \alpha, \#(B) = \beta, \#(C) = \gamma$$

$$\text{Now, } \# [A \times (B \times C)] = \alpha(\beta\gamma)$$

$$\text{and } \# [(A \times B) \times C] = (\alpha\beta)\gamma$$

Define function  $f: A \times (B \times C) \rightarrow (A \times B) \times C$   
by  $f(a, (b, c)) = ((a, b), c)$

$$\text{then } f(a_1, (b_1, c_1)) = f(a_2, (b_2, c_2))$$

$$\Rightarrow ((a_1, b_1), c_1) = ((a_2, b_2), c_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow (a_1, b_1) = (a_2, b_2) \quad \& \quad c_1 = c_2$$

$$\Rightarrow a_1 = a_2, b_1 = b_2 \quad \& \quad c_1 = c_2$$

$$\Rightarrow a_1 = a_2, (b_1, c_1) = (b_2, c_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow (a_1, (b_1, c_1)) = (a_2, (b_2, c_2))$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is } 1-1$$

Also for every  $((a, b), c) \in (A \times B) \times C$ , we have  $(a, (b, c)) \in A \times (B \times C)$  s.t.

$$f(a, (b, c)) = ((a, b), c)$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is onto}$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is bijective}$$

$$\Rightarrow A \times (B \times C) \sim (A \times B) \times C$$



$$\Rightarrow \#(A \times (B \times C)) = \#((A \times B) \times C)$$

$$\Rightarrow \alpha(\beta\gamma) = (\alpha\beta)\gamma$$

$$(v) \alpha(\beta + \gamma) = \alpha\beta + \alpha\gamma$$

Let  $A, B, C$  be the three sets s.t  
 $B \cap C = \phi$

and  $\alpha = \#(A)$ ,  $\beta = \#(B)$ ,  $\gamma = \#(C)$

Note that as  $B \cap C = \phi$ , so

$$(A \times B) \cap (A \times C) = \phi$$

$$\begin{aligned} \alpha(\beta + \gamma) &= \# [A \times (B \cup C)] \\ &= \# [(A \times B) \cup (A \times C)] \\ &= \alpha\beta + \alpha\gamma \end{aligned}$$

## INEQUALITIES IN CARDINAL NUMBERS :-

Let  $A$  and  $B$  be two sets with

$$\#(A) = \alpha \quad \text{and} \quad \#(B) = \beta$$

Then

$\alpha < \beta$  (read as  $\alpha$  is less than  $\beta$ ),  
 if every 1-1 function  $f: A \rightarrow B$   
 is not onto.

OR

If  $A$  is equivalent to some subset  
 of  $B$  and  $A$  is not equivalent to  
 $B$ , Then we write  $A \prec B$ , and read  
 it as  $A$  strictly precedes  $B$ .

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

34

Further,  $\alpha \leq \beta$  if  $A$  is equivalent to some subset of  $B$ . Then we write  $A \preceq B$  and read as  $A$  precedes  $B$ .

### QUESTION:-

With usual meanings show that  $ac = c$

Sol:-

Let  $a = \#(\mathbb{Z})$  and  $c = \#([0, 1]) - \#(\emptyset)$   
where  $A = [0, 1]$

Define  $f: \mathbb{Z} \times A \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  by  
 $f(n, b) = n + b$

Then for every real number  $x$ ,  $x$  can be divided into two parts. 1st one is integral part and 2nd one is positive decimal part 'b' and  $x = n + b$ , then  $(n, a) \in \mathbb{Z} \times A$   
s.t.  $f(n, b) = n + b = x$   
 $\Rightarrow f$  is onto

Now let  $f(n_1, b_1) = f(n_2, b_2)$   
 $\Rightarrow n_1 + b_1 = n_2 + b_2$   
 $\Rightarrow n_1 = n_2$  and  $b_1 = b_2$   
( $\because a_1, a_2 \geq 0$ )

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



$$\Rightarrow (n_1, b_1) = (n_2, b_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$

$$\Rightarrow \mathbb{Z} \times A \sim \mathbb{R}$$

$$\Rightarrow \#(\mathbb{Z} \times A) = \#(\mathbb{R})$$

$$\Rightarrow ac = c$$

### REMARK:-

Show by an example that -  
 (i) Cancellation laws do not hold for cardinal addition.

(ii) Cancellation laws do not hold for cardinal multiplication.

### SOLUTION:-

(i)

Exp:-

$$\text{Let } \#(\mathbb{N}) = a \text{ and } A = \emptyset$$

$$B = \{x\} \text{ and } x \notin \mathbb{N}$$

Then

$$\mathbb{N} \cup A = \mathbb{N} \text{ and } \mathbb{N} \cup B = \{x, 1, 2, 3, \dots\}$$

$$\text{Then } \#(\mathbb{N} \cup A) = \#(\mathbb{N})$$

$$\#(\mathbb{N}) + \#(A) = \#(\mathbb{N})$$

$$a + 0 = a \rightarrow *$$

Now define

$$f: \mathbb{N} \rightarrow \mathbb{N} \cup B \text{ by}$$

$$f(1) = x, f(2) = 1, f(3) = 2, \dots$$

Then  $f$  is bijective.

$$\Rightarrow \mathbb{N} \sim \mathbb{N} \cup B \Rightarrow \#(\mathbb{N}) = \#(\mathbb{N} \cup B)$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi,  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

36

$$\Rightarrow \#(N) = \#(N) + \#(B)$$

$$\Rightarrow a = a + 1 \rightarrow **$$

from \* and \*\*

$$a + a = a + 1$$

$$\Rightarrow 0 = 1$$

**Gentleman Trader**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

(ii)

Exp.

$$\text{Now } N \times N \sim N$$

$$\Rightarrow \#(N \times N) = \#(N)$$

$$\Rightarrow a \cdot a = a \rightarrow *$$

Also  $N \times \{1\} \sim N$  by  $f(n, 1) = n$ 

$$\Rightarrow \#(N \times \{1\}) = \#(N)$$

$$\Rightarrow a \cdot 1 = a \rightarrow **$$

from \* and \*\*

$$a \cdot a = a \cdot 1$$

$$\Rightarrow a = 1$$

THEOREM:-

Let  $\beta$  be any infinite cardinal numbers, then  $a + \beta = \beta$

PROOF:-

Let  $B$  be any infinite set with

$\#(B) = \beta$  and  $A = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots\}$

is a denumerable set, and  $\#(A) = a$

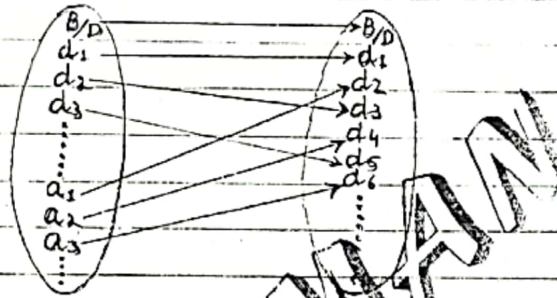
and  $A \cap B = \emptyset$

Now, as  $B$  is an infinite set and we know that any infinite set contains a denumerable set say



37

$D = \{d_1, d_2, d_3, \dots\}$  be a denumerable subset of  $B$ . Then define  $f: A \cup B \rightarrow B$  by



i.e.  $f(x) = \begin{cases} x & \text{if } x \in B/D \\ d_n & \text{if } x = d_n \\ a_n & \text{if } x = a_n \end{cases}$

$f(x) = x$  if  $x \in B/D$   
 $= d_{n-1}$  if  $x = d_n$   
 $= a_n$  if  $x = a_n$

Then  $f$  is bijective.

and  $A \cup B \sim B$

$$\#(A \cup B) = \#(B)$$

$$\Rightarrow \alpha + \beta = \beta$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**THEOREM:-** Prove that  $c^2 = c$

**PROOF:-**

Let  $A = [0, 1]$  then  $c^2 = c \cdot c = \#(A \times A)$

Now, let  $(x, y) \in A \times A \Rightarrow x, y \in A$

$x = 0.x_1x_2x_3\dots$  and  $y = 0.y_1y_2y_3\dots$

all  $x_i, y_i \in \{0, 1, 2, 3, \dots, 9\}$

Define  $f: A \times A \rightarrow A$  by

$$f(x, y) = 0.x_1y_1x_2y_2\dots$$

Then  $f(x, y) = f(x', y')$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

$$x = 0.x_1x_2x_3\ldots$$

$$y = 0.y_1y_2y_3\ldots$$

$$\xi \quad x' = 0.x'_1x'_2x'_3\ldots \quad \text{and} \quad y' = 0.y'_1y'_2y'_3\ldots$$

$$\text{Then } f(x, y) = f(x', y')$$

$$\Rightarrow 0.x_1y_1x_2y_2x_3y_3\ldots = 0.x'_1y'_1x'_2y'_2\ldots$$

$$\Rightarrow x_1 = x'_1, y_1 = y'_1, x_2 = y'_2, \ldots$$

$$\Rightarrow 0.x_1x_2x_3\ldots = 0.x'_1x'_2x'_3\ldots$$

$$\text{and } 0.y_1y_2y_3\ldots = 0.y'_1y'_2y'_3\ldots$$

$$\Rightarrow x = x' \quad \text{and} \quad y = y'$$

$$\Rightarrow (x, y) = (x', y')$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$

$$\Rightarrow \#(A) \leq \#(B)$$

$$\Rightarrow \#(A \times A) \leq \#(A)$$

$$\Rightarrow C^2 \leq C$$

Now define

$$f: A \rightarrow A \times A \text{ by}$$

$$f(x) = (0, x)$$

The  $f$  is 1-1

$$\Rightarrow \#(A) \leq \#(A \times A)$$

$$\Rightarrow C \leq C^2$$

$$\Rightarrow C^2 \leq C \leq C^2$$

$$\Rightarrow C^2 = C$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



QUESTION:- Show that  $2^{\mathbb{Q}} = \mathbb{C}$ .

Sol:-

Define  $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow 2^{\mathbb{Q}}$  by  
 $f(x) = \{q: q \in \mathbb{Q} \text{ and } q < x\}$

Then if  $x, y \in \mathbb{R}$  s.t.  $x \neq y$   
 then say  $x < y$

Then by rational density theorem  
 there exist some rational number  $r$ ,  
 s.t.  $x < r < y$

As  $x < y$  so  $r \in f(y)$   
 and  $r > x$  i.e.  $r \notin f(x) \Rightarrow f(x) \neq f(y)$

$$\Rightarrow f(x) \neq f(y)$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$

$$\Rightarrow \mathbb{R} \sim 2^{\mathbb{Q}}$$

$$\Rightarrow \#(\mathbb{R}) \leq \#(2^{\mathbb{Q}})$$

$$\Rightarrow \mathbb{C} \leq 2^{\mathbb{Q}} \rightarrow (i)$$

Now, consider  $C(\mathbb{N})$ , set of characteristic function defined on  $\mathbb{N}$  and  
 define  $F: C(\mathbb{N}) \rightarrow [0,1]$  by

$$F(f) = 0.f(1)f(2)f(3)\dots$$

let  $f, g \in C(\mathbb{N})$  s.t.  $f \neq g$

Then there exist at least one  
 $n \in \mathbb{N}$  s.t.  $f(n) \neq g(n)$

$$\Rightarrow 0.f(1)f(2)f(3)\dots \neq 0.g(1)g(2)g(3)\dots$$

$$\Rightarrow F(f) \neq F(g)$$

$$\Rightarrow F \text{ is 1-1}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

40

$$\begin{aligned} &\Rightarrow C(N) \sim [0,1] \\ \text{but } &C(N) \sim 2^N \\ &\Rightarrow 2^N \sim [0,1] \\ &\Rightarrow \#(2^N) \leq \# [0,1] \\ &\Rightarrow 2^a \leq c \rightarrow (ii) \end{aligned}$$

From (i) and (ii)  
 $2^a = c$

## 2013 2015 CONTINUUM HYPOTHESIS:-

There does not exist any cardinal  $\beta$  s.t.  $a < \beta < c$ .

## SCHRODER BERNSTEIN THEOREM:-

If  $X_1 \subseteq Y \subseteq X$  and  $X \sim X_1$  then  $X \sim Y$

### PROOF:-

Since  $X \sim X_1$  so then there exist  $f: X \rightarrow X_1$  which is both 1-1 and onto.

Therefore as  $Y \subseteq X$  so, restriction of  $f$  to  $Y$  is also 1-1, here we denote restriction by  $f$  also. i.e.

$f: Y \rightarrow X_1$  is 1-1. Then there exist some subset  $Y_1$  of  $X_1$  s.t.  $f: Y \rightarrow Y_1$  is bijective i.e.  $Y \sim Y_1$ .

Note that  $Y_1 \subseteq X_1 \subseteq Y \subseteq X$ . Further as  $X_1 \subseteq Y$  and ( $Y$  is equivalent to  $Y_1$ ) i.e.  $Y \sim Y_1$ , then by above



41

argument  $X_1$  is equivalent to some subset of  $Y_1$  say  $X_2$  i.e.  $X_1 \sim X_2$  and  $X_2 \subset Y_1 \subset X_1 \subset Y \subset X$

Further, as  $Y_1 \subset X_1$  and  $X_1 \sim X_2$  so again by above argument there exist some subset  $Y_2$  of  $X_2$  st  $Y_1 \sim Y_2$  and  $Y_2 \subset X_2 \subset Y_1 \subset X_1 \subset Y \subset X$

Continuing this process we obtain the sequences of equivalent sets

$X_1, X_2, X_3, \dots$  and  $Y_1, Y_2, Y_3, \dots$  &

$\dots \subset Y_2 \subset X_2 \subset Y_1 \subset X_1 \subset Y \subset X$

let  $B = X \cap Y \cap X_1 \cap Y_1 \cap X_2 \cap Y_2 \dots$

Then,  $X = (X - Y) \cup (Y - X_1) \cup (X_1 - Y_1) \cup (Y_1 - X_2) \cup \dots \cup B$

and  $Y = (Y - X_1) \cup (X_1 - Y_1) \cup (Y_1 - X_2) \cup \dots \cup B$ .

Also Note that  $(X - Y) \overset{f}{\sim} (X_1 - Y_1) \overset{f}{\sim} (X_2 - Y_2) \overset{f}{\sim} \dots$

Specifically  $f: X_n - Y_n \rightarrow X_{n+1} - Y_{n+1}$  is bijective

Here  $X_0$  means  $X$  and  $Y_0$  means  $Y$ .

Now define

$g: X \rightarrow Y$  by

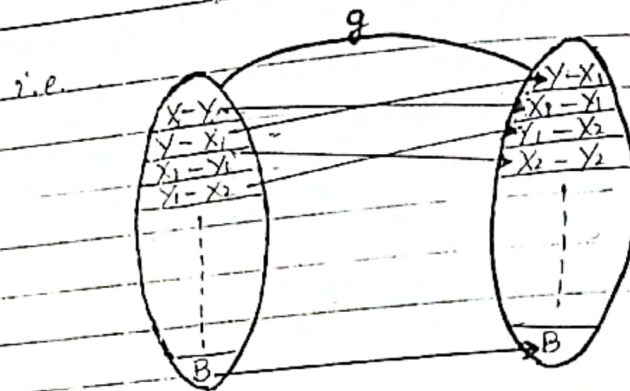
$$g(x) = \begin{cases} f(x) & \text{if } x \in X_i - Y_i \\ x & \text{if } x \in Y_i - X_{i+1} \text{ or } B \end{cases}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



Obviously  $g$  is bijective  
 $\Rightarrow X \sim Y$

### COROLLARY:-

If  $X \preceq Y$  and  $Y \preceq X$  then  $X \sim Y$

### PROOF:-

As  $X \preceq Y$  so  $X$  is equivalent some subset of  $Y$  say  $Y_1$  s.t.  $X \sim Y_1 \subseteq Y$  (i)

and  $Y \preceq X \Rightarrow Y \sim X_1 \subseteq X \rightarrow$  (ii)  
 Since  $Y_1 \subseteq Y$  and  $Y \sim X_1$ , so then there exist a subset  $Y_2$  of  $X_1$  s.t.  $Y_1 \sim Y_2$  i.e.  $Y_1 \sim Y_2 \subseteq X_1$

from (i)

$X \sim Y_1$  and  $Y_1 \sim Y_2$  so  $X \sim Y_2$

Also  $Y_2 \subseteq X_1 \subseteq X$  and  $X \sim Y_2$

So by Schroder Bernstein Theorem  
 $X \sim X_1$

So by (ii)  $Y \sim X_1$  and Now  $X_1 \sim X$   
 $\Rightarrow Y \sim X \Rightarrow X \sim Y$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



43

COROLLARY:-

If  $\alpha \leq \beta$  and  $\beta \leq \alpha$  then  $\alpha = \beta$

PROOF:-

Let  $\alpha = \#(X)$  and  $\beta = \#(Y)$

Then  $\alpha \leq \beta \Rightarrow X \sim Y$

$\beta \leq \alpha \Rightarrow Y \sim X$

Then  $X \sim Y \Rightarrow \#(X) = \#(Y)$   
 $\Rightarrow \alpha = \beta$

EXPONENT OF CARDINAL NUMBERS:-

If  $A$  and  $B$  are two non empty sets then  $B^A$  denotes the collection of all functions from  $A$  to  $B$ .

If  $\#(A) = \alpha$  and  $\#(B) = \beta$  then  
 $\#(B^A) = \beta^\alpha$

CANTOR'S THEOREM:-

For any set  $A$ ,  $A \sim 2^A$

PROOF:-

Define  $f: A \rightarrow 2^A$  by  
 $f(a) = \{a\}$

Then  $a \neq b \Rightarrow \{a\} \neq \{b\}$

$\Rightarrow f(a) \neq f(b)$

$\Rightarrow f$  is 1-1.

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

44

$$\Rightarrow A \approx 2^A$$

Now we prove that  $A \not\approx 2^A$

Suppose on the contrary that  $A \approx 2^A$   
then there exists a bijective function  
 $g: A \rightarrow 2^A$

Now, consider a subset  $B$  of  $A$  as  
 $B = \{x: x \in A \text{ and } x \notin g(x)\}$

Then as  $g$  is bijective so,  $g$  is also  
onto, then for  $B \in 2^A$  there exist

Some  $b \in A$  s.t.  $g(b) = B$

Now, if  $b \in B \Rightarrow b \notin g(b) \Rightarrow b \notin B$

if  $b \notin B \Rightarrow b \in g(b) \Rightarrow b \in B$

which is a contradiction so our  
supposition is wrong and hence  $A \not\approx 2^A$

$$\Rightarrow A < 2^A$$

### THEOREM:-

For any cardinals  $\alpha, \beta, \gamma$

$$\alpha^\beta \alpha^\gamma = \alpha^{\beta+\gamma}$$

### PROOF:-

let  $A, B$  and  $C$  be three pairwise  
disjoint sets and  $\#(A) = \alpha$ ,  $\#(B) = \beta$   
and  $\#(C) = \gamma$

Then  $\alpha^\beta \cdot \alpha^\gamma = \#(A^B \times A^C)$  and

$$\alpha^{\beta+\gamma} = \#(A^{B \cup C})$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



45

To prove  $\alpha^B \cdot \alpha^C = \alpha^{B+C}$  we will have to prove  $A^B \times A^C \sim A^{B+C}$

Let  $f \in A^{B+C}$  then  $f: B+C \rightarrow A$  then there exists

$f_B: B \rightarrow A$  and  $f_C: C \rightarrow A$

$\Rightarrow f_B \in A^B$  and  $f_C \in A^C$

$\Rightarrow (f_B, f_C) \in A^B \times A^C$

$\Rightarrow$  for every element in  $A^{B+C}$  we have an element  $A^B \times A^C \rightarrow (i)$

Now Let  $(f, g) \in A^B \times A^C$

$\Rightarrow f \in A^B$  and  $g \in A^C$

$\Rightarrow f: B \rightarrow A$  and  $g: C \rightarrow A$  then there exist  $h: B+C \rightarrow A$  which is extension of both  $f$  and  $g$ .

( $\because B+C = \emptyset$ )

$\Rightarrow h \in A^{B+C}$

So for every element in  $A^B \times A^C$ , we have an element  $A^{B+C} \rightarrow (ii)$

Now define

$F: A^B \times A^C \rightarrow A^{B+C}$  by

$F((f, g)) = h$ , where  $h$  is

extension of  $f$  and  $g$ .

Then  $F$  is bijective

$\Rightarrow A^B \times A^C \sim A^{B+C}$

$\Rightarrow \alpha^B \cdot \alpha^C = \alpha^{B+C}$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute

051-4421549, 0333-5126581

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

46

QUESTION :- If  $\#(B) = 2$  then  
 $\#(2^A) = \#(B^A)$  for any set  $A$ .

SOLUTION:-

Let  $B = \{0, 1\}$  then  $\#(B) = 2$

and  $B^A = C(A)$

$\Rightarrow B^A \sim C(A)$

But  $C(A) \sim 2^A$

$\Rightarrow B^A \sim 2^A$

$\Rightarrow \#(B^A) = \#(2^A)$

QUESTION:-

If  $\alpha \leq \beta$  then there exists a set  $B$   
 with some subset  $A$ , such that  
 $\#(A) = \alpha$  and  $\#(B) = \beta$ .

SOLUTION:-

Let  $B$  be a set with  $\#(B) = \beta$

This is obvious in either case  $B$  is denum-  
 erable, non denumerable or finite.

Case I:-

Now, if  $B$  is non denumerable then  $\beta = c$

Then  $\alpha \leq c \Rightarrow$  either  $\alpha < c$  or  $\alpha = c$

if  $\alpha = c$ , then  $B$  itself is the set s.t

$\#(B) = \alpha$  and  $B \subseteq B$

if  $\alpha < c$ , then either  $\alpha$  is finite cardinal

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



or  $\alpha$  is cardinality of some denumerable set.

If  $\alpha$  is finite cardinal, then there exists some finite subset  $A$  of  $B$  s.t.  $\#(A) = \alpha$

If  $\alpha$  is cardinality of some denumerable set, then as for every non denumerable set has a denumerable subset then, there exist a denumerable subset  $A$  of  $B$  s.t.  $\#(A) = \alpha$ .

### Case II :-

If  $B$  is some denumerable set, then  $\beta = \aleph_0$ . Then  $\alpha \leq \beta$  means  $\alpha \leq \aleph_0$

$\Rightarrow \alpha = \aleph_0$  or  $\alpha < \aleph_0$ .

If  $\alpha = \aleph_0$ , then  $B$  itself is the set with  $\#(B) = \aleph_0$  and  $B \subseteq B$ .

If  $\alpha < \aleph_0$ , then  $\alpha$  is some finite cardinal, then there exists some finite subset  $A$  of  $B$  s.t.  $\#(A) = \alpha$

### Case III :-

If  $B$  is some finite set and  $\#(B) = \beta$ . Then  $\beta$  is some natural number.

Then,  $\alpha \leq \beta \Rightarrow \alpha = \beta$  or  $\alpha < \beta$

If  $\alpha = \beta \Rightarrow B$  itself is the set s.t.  $\#(B) = \alpha$  and  $B \subseteq B$

If  $\alpha < \beta$ , then  $\alpha$  is some finite cardinal. Then, there exist some finite subset  $A$  of  $B$ , s.t.  $\#(A) = \alpha$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

QUESTION:-

If  $\alpha, \beta, \gamma$  are cardinals and  $\alpha \leq \beta$ ,  
Then

(i)  $\alpha + \gamma \leq \beta + \gamma$

(ii)  $\alpha \gamma \leq \beta \gamma$

(iii)  $\alpha^\gamma = \beta^\gamma$

(iv)  $\gamma^\alpha \leq \gamma^\beta$

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

SOLUTION:-

Let  $A, B, C$  be three sets, s.t  
 $\#(A) = \alpha$ ,  $\#(B) = \beta$  and  $\#(C) = \gamma$ ,  
 $A \subseteq B$  and  $B \cap C = \emptyset$

(i) Now  $\alpha + \gamma = \#(A \cup C)$  and  $\beta + \gamma = \#(B \cup C)$   
As,  $A \subseteq B \Rightarrow A \cup C \subseteq B \cup C$   
 $\Rightarrow \#(A \cup C) \leq \#(B \cup C)$   
 $\Rightarrow \alpha + \gamma \leq \beta + \gamma$

(ii) Now  $A \subseteq B \Rightarrow A \times C \subseteq B \times C$   
 $\Rightarrow \#(A \times C) \leq \#(B \times C)$   
 $\Rightarrow \alpha \gamma \leq \beta \gamma$

(iii) Now  $\#(A^c) = \alpha^\gamma$  and  $\#(B^c) = \beta^\gamma$   
Now let  $f \in A^c$   
 $\Rightarrow f: C \rightarrow A$   
 $\Rightarrow f: C \rightarrow B$  is a function  
 $\because A \subseteq B$   
 $\Rightarrow f \in B^c$   
 $\Rightarrow A^c \subseteq B^c$



49

$$\Rightarrow \#(A^C) \leq \#(B^C)$$

$$\Rightarrow \alpha^{\gamma} \leq \beta^{\gamma}$$

(iv)  $\gamma^{\alpha} \leq \gamma^{\beta}$

Now  $\gamma^{\alpha} = \#(C^A)$  and  $\gamma^{\beta} = \#(C^B)$

let  $f \in C^A \Rightarrow f: A \rightarrow C$

Now as  $A \subseteq B$ , so let  $f^*: B \rightarrow C$  be its extension on  $B$ .

$$\Rightarrow f^* \in C^B$$

Now define,  $F: C^A \rightarrow C^B$  by

$$F(f) = f^*$$

Then, if  $f \neq g$ ,  $f, g \in C^A$

then  $f^* \neq g^*$

$$\Rightarrow F(f) \neq F(g)$$

$\Rightarrow F$  is 1-1

$$\Rightarrow \#(C^A) \leq \#(C^B)$$

$$\Rightarrow \gamma^{\alpha} \leq \gamma^{\beta}$$

QUESTION:-

Show that set  $T$  of all Transcendental numbers has cardinality  $c$ .

SOLUTION:-

Let  $A$  be the set of all algebraic numbers then  $A \cup T = \mathbb{R}$

We know that  $A$  is denumerable

To prove  $T$  is non-denumerable.

Suppose on the contrary  $T$  is denumerable, Then

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

$\mathbb{A} \cup \mathbb{T} = \mathbb{R}$  is denumerable

A contradiction, so our supposition is wrong and hence  $\mathbb{T}$  is non denumerable.

$$\Rightarrow \#(\mathbb{T}) = c$$

If any set  $A$  has cardinality  $c$ , then  $A$  has the power of continuum.

2017

Question: Prove that union of a countable family of countable sets is countable.

Solution: Let

$\mathcal{X}$ : be an infinite countable family of infinite countable pairwise disjoint sets.

$\mathcal{X}_1$ : be any other possible type of countable family of countable sets. Then obviously  $\mathcal{X}_1 \subseteq \mathcal{X}$ . So if  $\mathcal{X}$  is countable, then  $\mathcal{X}_1$  is countable.

So we now prove only that  $\mathcal{X}$  is countable.

$$\text{Let } \mathcal{X} = \{A_i\}_{i=1}^{\infty} = \{A_1, A_2, A_3, \dots\}$$

where for each " $i$ "

$$A_i = \{a_{i1}, a_{i2}, a_{i3}, \dots\}$$

$$\text{Then } \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_i = \mathcal{X} = \{a_{11}, a_{12}, a_{13}, \dots, a_{21}, a_{22}, a_{23}, \dots, a_{31}, a_{32}, a_{33}, \dots\}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



51

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Define  $f: U\mathbb{N} \rightarrow \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$  by  
 $f(a_{ij}) = (i, j)$  then  $f$  is  
 bijective (proved already).  
 $\Rightarrow U\mathbb{N}$  is denumerable.  
 $\Rightarrow U\mathbb{N}$  is countable.

Question:

If  $A$  &  $B$  are two sets such  
 that  $A$  is equivalent to a subset  
 of  $B$  &  $B$  is equivalent to a  
 subset of  $A$ , then  $A \sim B$ .

Solution.

By given condition

$A \sim B_1 \subseteq B$  &  $B \sim A_1 \subseteq A$ .

Now as  $B_1 \subseteq B$  &  $B \sim A_1$ , so then  
 there exists  $B_2 \subseteq A_1$  such that  
 $B_1 \sim B_2 \subseteq A_1$ .

Now  $A \sim B_1$  &  $B_1 \sim B_2$ , so  $A \sim B_2$ .  
 As  $B_2 \subseteq A_1 \subseteq A$  &  $A \sim B_2$ , so by  
 Schröder Bernstein Theorem

$A \sim A_1$ .

Now  $A \sim A_1$  &  $A_1 \sim B$

So  $A \sim B$ .

Question:- Prove that  $\aleph_0 + \beta = \beta$  where  
 $\aleph_0 = \#(\mathbb{N})$  &  $\beta$  is any transfinite cardinal.

Solution:- This is same  $\alpha + \beta = \beta$ , the only  
 difference is that " $\alpha$ " is replaced and  
 denoted by  $\aleph_0$ .

Question: Show that  $\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N} \sim \mathbb{N}$ .

Solution:- As  $\mathbb{N}$  is denumerable  
 so  $\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$  is denumerable  $\Rightarrow \mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N} \sim \mathbb{N}$ .

Question: If  $\lambda$  is any infinite cardinal, then  $\lambda + \lambda = \lambda$

Solution: - By continuum Hypothesis, either  $\lambda$  is " $\aleph_1$ " or " $\mathfrak{c}$ ". Further,  $\lambda + \lambda = \lambda$  follows by the fact that union of two denumerable sets is denumerable and also the union of two non-denumerable sets is non-denumerable.

Question: - Prove that  $\mathbb{R}^2 \sim \mathbb{R}$  & hence  $\mathbb{R}^n \sim \mathbb{R}$

Solution: Consider  $S = ]0,1[ = \{x \in \mathbb{R} : 0 < x < 1\}$   
&  $S^2 = S \times S = \{(x,y) : 0 < x < 1 \text{ \& } 0 < y < 1\}$

Now for  $(x,y) \in S^2 \Rightarrow x, y \in S = ]0,1[$  can be written in decimal form

$x = 0.d_1d_2d_3\ldots$ ,  $y = 0.e_1e_2e_3\ldots$ , where all  $d_i, e_i \in \{0,1,2,\ldots,9\}$  & each decimal expansion contains infinite number of non-

zero digits e.g.  $\frac{1}{2}$  is written  $0.4999\ldots$  instead of  $0.5000\ldots$ . Now define  $f: S^2 \rightarrow S$  by

$f(x,y) = f(0.d_1d_2d_3\ldots, 0.e_1e_2e_3\ldots) = 0.d_1e_1d_2e_2\ldots$

Then due to uniqueness of decimal expansion  $f$  is 1-1  $\Rightarrow S^2 \sim S$ .

Next define

$f: S \rightarrow S^2$  by

$f(x) = (x, 0.5)$  then also  $f$  is

1-1. Thus  $S \sim S^2$ . Then by S.B Theorem  $S^2 \sim S$

Now  $\mathbb{R} \sim S \Rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2 = \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \sim S \times S = S^2 \sim S \Rightarrow \mathbb{R} \sim \mathbb{R}^2$

Next  $\mathbb{R}^3 \sim \mathbb{R}^2 \times \mathbb{R} \sim \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \sim \mathbb{R}$

Similarly by induction

$\mathbb{R}^n \sim \mathbb{R}$



53

## CHAPTER # 02

### PARTIALLY AND TOTALLY ORDERED SETS

Let  $A$  and  $B$  be two non empty sets, then cartesian product of  $A$  and  $B$  is denoted and defined as:

$$A \times B = \{(a, b) : a \in A \wedge b \in B\}$$

**BINARY RELATION:-** Any subset of  $A \times B$  is said to be binary relation from  $A$  to  $B$ . It is usually denoted by  $R$ .

Any subset  $R$  of  $A \times A$  is said to be binary relation or simply relation on  $A$  instead of "from  $A$  to  $A$ ".

**EXAMPLE:-**

Let  $A = \{1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8\}$ ,  $B = \{1, 2, 3, 4\}$  Then,  
 $R_1 = \{(1, 1), (1, 2), (1, 3), (1, 4), (2, 2), (2, 3), (2, 4), (3, 3), (3, 4), (4, 4)\} \subseteq B \times B$

$R_2 = \{(1, 1), (1, 2), (1, 3), (1, 4), (2, 3), (2, 4), (3, 4)\} \subseteq B \times B$

$R_3 = \{(1, 1), (1, 2), (1, 3), (1, 4), (1, 5), (1, 6), (1, 7), (1, 8), (2, 2), (2, 4), (2, 6), (2, 8), (3, 3), (3, 6), (4, 4), (4, 8), (5, 5), (6, 6), (7, 7), (8, 8)\} \subseteq A \times A$

Then,  $R_1$  and  $R_2$  are binary relations on  $B$  and  $R_3$  is a binary relation on  $A$ .

Note that one can also write

$$R_1 = \{(x, y) \in B \times B : x \leq y\}$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

54

$$R_2 = \{(x, y) \in B \times B : x < y\}$$

$$R_3 = \{(x, y) \in A \times A : x \text{ divides } y\}$$

If  $R$  is a relation on  $A$  and ordered pair  $(x, y) \in R$ , then we write  $xRy$  and read it as "x is related to y"

### DEFINITION:-

A relation  $R$  on a set  $X$  is said to be

(i) Reflexive: If for <sup>all</sup>  $x \in X$ ,  $xRx$

(ii) Antisymmetric: If for  $x, y \in X$ ,  $xRy$  and  $yRx$  then  $x = y$

(iii) Transitive: if for  $x, y, z \in X$ ,  $xRy$  and  $yRz$  then  $xRz$

A relation  $R$  on  $X$  is said to be partial order relation on  $X$  if it is reflexive, anti-symmetric and transitive.

### EXAMPLES:-

(i)  $R_1$  and  $R_3$  defined above are partial order relations.

(ii) let  $A$  be any collection of sets and for  $X, Y \in A$ ,  $XRY$ , if  $X \subset Y$ .

Then  $R$  is partial order relation on  $A$ .

(iii) let  $W = \{a, b, c, d, e\}$  and consis the diagram.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

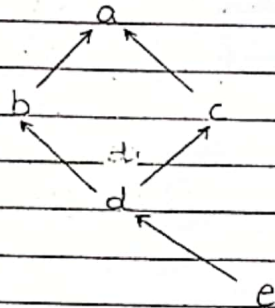
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



55



where for  $x, y \in W$ ,  $xRy$  if either  $x=y$  or one can go from  $x$  to  $y$  through indicated direction.

Then, this relation defines partial order on  $W$ .

### REMARKS:-

(i) If  $xRy$  then, we write  $x \leq y$  and read it as  $x$  "preceeds  $y$ ".

(ii) Antisymmetric relation can also be defined "A relation  $R$  on  $X$  is antisymmetric when any two distinct element  $a$  and  $b$  of  $X$ , either  $aRb$  or  $bRa$ ".

(iii) If  $x \leq y$  i.e.  $x$  preceeds  $y$ , then we say  $y$  dominates  $x$ .

(iv)  $x < y$  means  $x$  strictly preceeds  $y$  i.e.  $x$  preceeds  $y$  but  $x \neq y$ .

(v)  $x \not\leq y$  means  $x$  does not preceeds  $y$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

56

(vi) If  $R$  is partial order on  $A$ , then we say  $A$  is partial order set (poset) with order  $R$  or simply  $(A, R)$  is poset.

(vii) If  $R$  is partial order of  $A$ , then  $R^{-1}$ , inverse relation of  $R$  is also partial order on  $A$ .

2011

### TOTALLY ORDERED SET:-

If  $(A, R)$  is a partial order set. Then for  $a, b \in A$  s.t.  $a \neq b$ , we have no guarantee that  $a \leq b$  or  $b \leq a$ .

e.g.

$A = \{1, 2, 3, 4, 5\}$  and  $x, y \in A$ ,  $x \leq y$  when  $x$  divides  $y$ . Then  $A$  is partial order set.

Let  $2, 3 \in A$ ,  $2 \neq 3$ ,  $2 \not\leq 3$  and  $3 \not\leq 2$ .  
Now consider,

$$B = \{1, 2, 4, 8, 16, 32, 64\}$$

and for  $x, y \in B$  s.t.  $x \neq y$ ,  $x \leq y$  when  $x$  divides  $y$ . Then, in set  $B$  under this partial order relation for any  $a, b \in B$  s.t.  $a \neq b$  either  $a \leq b$  or  $b \leq a$ .

Hence, A partial order on a set  $X$  is a total order if for  $a, b \in X$  either  $a \leq b$  or  $b \leq a$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



57

**Gentleman Traders**Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**NOTE:-**

If either  $a \leq b$  or  $b \leq a$  then, we say  $a$  and  $b$  are comparable. So in a poset it is not necessary that every two elements are comparable, but in a total ordered set every two elements are comparable.

**REMARK:-**

A set  $X$  is said to be ordered set if it is either partial ordered set or totally ordered set.

**SUBSET OF AN ORDERED SET:-**

Let  $(A, R)$  be an ordered set and  $B \subset A$ , then  $R$  defines a partial order  $R'$  on  $B$  in the way for  $x, y \in B$ ,  $x R' y$  if  $x R y$ . From this we can say every subset of an ordered set is again an ordered set.

e.g.

$A = \{1, 2, 3, 4\}$  and  $x, y \in A$ ,  $x R y$  when  $x \leq y$

Then,

$R = \{(1, 1), (1, 2), (1, 3), (1, 4), (2, 2), (2, 3), (2, 4), (3, 3), (3, 4), (4, 4)\}$

and  $B = \{1, 3\} \subset A$

$R' = \{(1, 1), (1, 3), (3, 3)\}$

**REMARK:-**

Every subset of a totally ordered set is totally ordered but converse is not true in general. e.g;  $A = \{1, 2, 3, \dots, 8\}$

58

and  $x, y \in A$ ,  $x \leq y$  if  $x$  divides  $y$  then,  $A$  is not totally ordered. But  $B_1 = \{1, 2, 4, 8\}$  and  $B_2 = \{1, 3, 6\}$  are totally ordered subset of  $A$ .

### Definitions:-

Let  $A$  be an ordered set then,

(i) An element  $a \in A$  is said to be first element of  $A$  if for every element  $x \in A$ ,  $a \leq x$  or every element  $x \in A$  dominates  $a$ .

(ii) An element  $b \in A$  is said to be last element of  $A$  if for every element  $x \in A$ ,  $x \leq b$  or  $b$  dominates every element  $x$  of  $A$ .

(iii) An element  $m \in A$  is said to be minimal element of  $A$  if, any element  $x \in A$  precedes  $m$  then  $x = m$ .

In other words  $m \in A$  is said to be minimal element of  $A$ , if no other element of  $A$  precedes  $m$ .

(iv) An element  $m' \in A$  is said to be maximal element of  $A$  if for  $x \in A$ ,  $m' \leq x \Rightarrow m' = x$ .

or  $m' \in A$  is said to be maximal element of  $A$  if no other element of  $A$  dominates  $m'$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

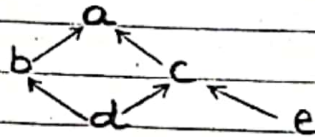
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

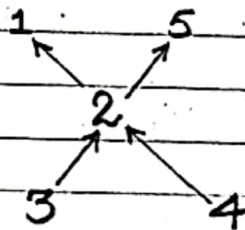
Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



EXAMPLE:-Let  $W = \{a, b, c, d, e\}$  and

Set has no first element.

 $a$  is last element of  $W$ . $d$  and  $e$  are two minimal elements of  $W$ . $a$  is the maximal element of  $W$ .EXAMPLE:- Let  $A = \{1, 2, 3, 4, 5\}$   
and $A$  has no first element. $A$  has no last element. $1$  and  $5$  are maximal elements of  $W$ . $3$  and  $4$  are minimal element of  $W$ .EXAMPLE:-Let  $A = \{x \in \mathbb{R} : 0 < x < 1\}$  and  $a, b \in A$ ,  
 $a \preceq b$  if  $a \leq b$ . $A$  has no first element, no last**Gentleman Traders**Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

60

element, no maximal element and no minimal element.

### Remarks:-

(i) If 'a' is the first element of set A then 'a' is minimal element of A and it is then the only minimal element of A.

If b is last element of A, then b is maximal element of A and it is then only maximal element of A.

Converse of this remark is not true in general.

(ii) In a totally ordered set first element and minimal element coincides and maximal element and last element coincides, provided they exist.

(iii) every finite partially ordered set has at least one maximal element and at least one minimal element. This does not hold for infinite set.

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



61

Gentleman Traders  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

THEOREM:- In an ordered set first and last elements are unique.

PROOF:- Suppose on the contrary that " $a$ " & " $b$ " are two 1st elements of an ordered set  $A$ . Then for all  $x \in A$ ,  $a \leq x$  &  $b \leq x$ .  
As  $a \leq x$  for all  $x$ , so  $a \leq b$ .  
As  $b \leq x$  for all  $x$ , so  $b \leq a$ .  
As  $a \leq b$  and  $b \leq a$  so then  $a = b$ .  
A contradiction, so our supposition is wrong, hence 1st element is unique.

Suppose on the contrary that  $a$  &  $b$  are two last elements of an ordered set  $A$ . Then for all  $x \in A$ ,  $x \leq a$  and  $x \leq b$ .  
As for all  $x$ ,  $x \leq a$ , so  $b \leq a$ .  
As for all  $x$ ,  $x \leq b$ , so

These Notes are Lectures  
Delivered by

Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute  
051-4421549, 0333-5126581  
0312-5126581

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

62

THEOREM:- In an ordered set if 'a' is the first element then 'a' is the only minimal element.

PROOF:-

Let  $A$  be an ordered set and  $a \in A$  be its first element. Then of course 'a' is minimal element.

To prove 'a' is the only minimal element of  $A$ .

Suppose, on the contrary that 'a'' is another minimal element of  $A$ .

Now as 'a' is first element of  $A$ , so  $a \leq x$  for all  $x \in A$ .

Then also  $a \leq a' \Rightarrow a = a'$

$\therefore$  'a' is the minimal element of  $A$ .

$\Rightarrow$  'a' is the only minimal element of  $A$ .

THEOREM:- In an ordered set last element is the only maximal element.

PROOF:-

Let  $A$  be an ordered set and  $a \in A$  be its last element, then of course



$a$  is the maximal element of  $A$ .  
To prove ' $a$ ' is the only maximal element of  $A$ .

Suppose on the contrary that  $m'$  is another maximal element of  $A$ . Now as ' $a$ ' is the last element of  $A$ , so  $x \leq a$  for all  $x \in A$ .  
Then also

$$m' \leq a$$

$$\Rightarrow m' = a$$

( $\because m'$  is the maximal element of  $A$ )

$\Rightarrow a$  is the only maximal element of  $A$ .

THEOREM:- In a totally ordered set no two maximal (or minimal) element exists.

PROOF:- Let  $A$  be a totally ordered set with  $a, b \in A$  be two maximal elements of  $A$ . As  $A$  is totally ordered, so  
(i)  $a \leq b$  or (ii)  $b \leq a$  or (iii)  $a = b$   
If  $a \leq b$  &  $a$  is maximal, so  $a = b$   
If  $b \leq a$  &  $b$  is maximal, so  $b = a$   
If  $a = b$ , then nothing to prove.

So in either case we have  $a = b$ .

So no two maximal elements exists.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

64

Now suppose  $a, b \in A$  are two minimal elements of  $A$ . Since  $A$  is totally ordered so either  $a \leq b$  or  $b \leq a$ .

If  $a \leq b$ , then  $a = b$ , as  $b$  is minimal.

If  $b \leq a$ , then  $b = a$ , as  $a$  is minimal.

Hence in either case  $a = b$ . Thus no two minimal elements exists.

THEOREM:- Every finite partially ordered set has at least one minimal element.

PROOF:- Let  $A$  be a finite partially ordered set. Let  $a_1 \in A$ . If  $a_1$  is the minimal element, then theorem is proved.

If  $a_1$  is not minimal element then there is  $a_2 \in A$  s.t.  $a_2 \leq a_1$ .

If  $a_2$  is minimal element, then theorem is proved.

If  $a_2$  is not minimal element then there is  $a_3 \in A$  s.t.  $a_3 \leq a_2$  and continuing this we have

$$\dots \leq a_{i+1} \leq a_i \dots \leq a_3 \leq a_2 \leq a_1$$

Since  $A$  is finite, so this sequence must terminates at some  $a_n$  i.e.

$$a_n \leq a_{n-1} \leq \dots \leq a_{i+1} \leq a_i \leq \dots \leq a_2 \leq a_1$$

and no other element of  $A$  precedes  $a_n$  then  $a_n$  is the minimal element of  $A$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



65

Gentleman Traders  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

vol

THEOREM:- Every finite partially ordered set have at least one maximal element.

PROOF:- Let  $A$  be any finite partially ordered set. Let  $a_1 \in A$ , If  $a_1$  is maximal element then theorem is proved.

If  $a_1$  is not maximal element then there is  $a_2 \in A$  s.t.  $a_1 \leq a_2$ .

If  $a_2$  is maximal element then theorem is proved. If  $a_2$  is not maximal element then there is  $a_3 \in A$  s.t.  $a_2 \leq a_3$ .

By continuing this we have

$$a_1 \leq a_2 \leq a_3 \leq \dots \leq a_i \leq a_{i+1} \leq \dots$$

Since  $A$  is finite, so then this sequence must terminates at some  $a_n$ .

i.e.

$$a_1 \leq a_2 \leq a_3 \leq \dots \leq a_i \leq a_{i+1} \leq \dots \leq a_n$$

And no other element of  $A$  dominates  $a_n$ .

$\Rightarrow a_n$  is the maximal element of  $A$ .

Definition:-

Let  $A$  be an ordered set and  $B \subseteq A$  then an element

(i)  $l \in A$  is said to be lower bound of  $B$ , if for all  $x \in B$ ,  $l \leq x$ .

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

66

(ii)  $u \in A$  is said to be upper bound of  $B$  if for all  $x \in B$ ,  $x \leq u$ .

### Definition:-

Let  $A$  be an ordered set and  $B \subseteq A$  then,

(i) A lower bound of  $B$  is said to be greatest lower bound or infimum of  $B$  if it dominates all other lower bounds of  $B$ .

It is denoted by  $\inf(B)$

(ii) An upper bound of  $B$  is said to be least upper bound of  $B$  if it precedes all other upper bounds of  $B$ .

It is denoted by  $\sup(B)$ .

### Definition:-

A set  $B$  of an ordered set  $A$  is said to be

(i) Bounded below if it has lower bound in  $A$ .

(ii) Bounded above if it has upper bound in  $A$ .

(iii) Bounded if it is both bounded below and bounded above.

### EXAMPLE:-

Let  $A = \{a, b, c, d, e, f, g\}$  and  $B = \{c, d, e\}$  and order in  $A$

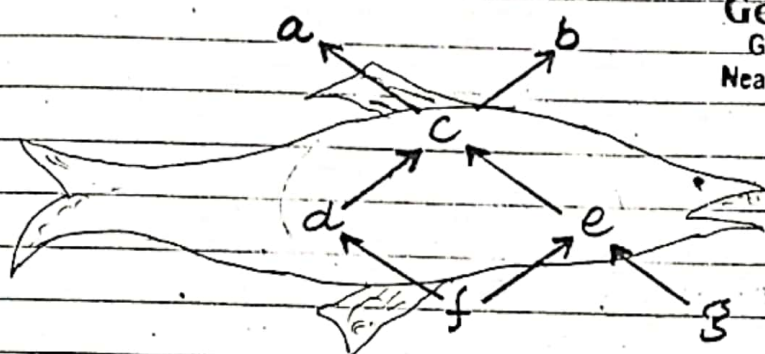
Gentleman Trade  
Gentleman Foto State Mart  
Near Govt. Post Graduate Coll  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



is defined by the directed diagram



Gentleman Traders  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Then  $f$  is lower bound of  $B$   
 $a, b, c$  are upper bounds of  $B$   
 $\inf(B) = f \notin B$  and  $\sup(B) = c \in B$

### EXAMPLE 2:-

Let  $A$  be any bounded subset of  $\mathbb{R}$ , then under the natural order  $\inf(A)$  and  $\sup(A)$  exists.

### EXAMPLE 3:-

Let  $A$  be set  $\mathbb{Q}$  of rational number and  $B = \{x : x \in \mathbb{Q} \wedge 2 < x^2 < 3\}$   
Then  $B$  is bounded subset of  $\mathbb{Q}$ , but  $B$  has no supremum and no infimum.

### REMARK:-

Let  $\{A_i\}_{i \in I}$  be a totally ordered family (i.e.  $I$  is totally ordered set) of pairwise disjoint totally ordered sets then,  $\bigcup_{i \in I} A_i$  is totally ordered

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

68

(unless otherwise stated) as follows:

Let  $a, b \in \bigcup_{i \in I} A_i$ , hence there exist  $j, k \in I$ , s.t.  $a \in A_j$  and  $b \in A_k$ .

Now if  $j \neq k$  then  $a \leq b$  and if  $j = k$  and  $a, b$  are ordered by the ordering of  $A_j$ .

### EXAMPLE:-

Let  $A_1 = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots, a_n, \dots\}$  be a totally ordered set with  $a_i \leq a_j$  iff  $i \leq j$ .

and  $A_2 = \{1, 2, 3, \dots\} \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  is also a totally ordered set with natural order then,

$$A_1 \cup A_2 = \{A_1, A_2\} = \{a_1, a_2, \dots, a_n, \dots, 1, 2, 3, \dots\}$$

(i) In the set  $A = \{2, 3, 4, 5, 6\}$  define the relation  $m \leq n$  to mean that  $m$  divides  $n$ , show that  $A$  is partially ordered set. Determine maximal & minimal elements of  $A$ .

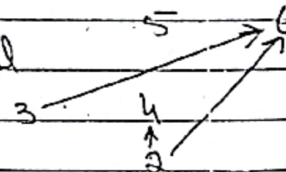
Solution:- \* As for all  $m \in A$ ,  $m$  divides  $m$ , so  $m \leq m \Rightarrow \leq$  is reflexive.

\* As for  $m, n \in A$ , if  $m \leq n$  &  $n \leq m \Rightarrow m$  divides  $n$  &  $n$  divides  $m \Rightarrow m = n$ ,  $\leq$  is antisymmetric.

\*  $\leq$  is transitive.  $\Rightarrow (A, \leq)$  is POSET.

2, 3, 5 are minimal elements of  $A$ .

4, 5, 6 are maximal elements of  $A$ .





69

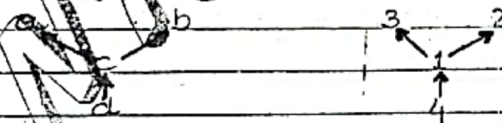
## SIMILAR SETS

Two ordered sets  $A$  and  $B$  are said to be similar sets if there exist a bijective mapping  $f: A \rightarrow B$  which satisfies the property:

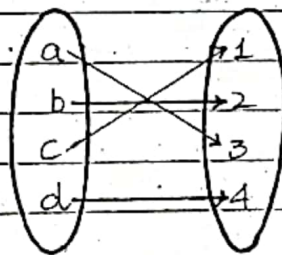
for  $a, a' \in A$ ,  $a \leq a'$  iff  $f(a) \leq f(a')$ . Then the function  $f$  is called similar mapping.

### EXAMPLES:-

(i) Let  $A = \{a, b, c, d\}$  and  $B = \{1, 2, 3, 4\}$  and ordered  $A$  and  $B$  is defined by the diagram



Then  $f: A \rightarrow B$  is given by



**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

is a similarity mapping.

(ii) Let  $N = \{1, 2, 3, \dots\}$  and  $E = \{2, 4, 6, \dots\}$ . Then  $N$  and  $E$  are ordered set under natural order. Then  $F: N \rightarrow E$  defined by  $f(n) = 2n$  is a similarity mapping.

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

70

iii) let  $N = \{1, 2, 3, \dots\}$  and  $M = \{-1, -2, -3, \dots\}$

Then  $N$  and  $M$  are ordered set under natural order. Then  $N$  and  $M$  are not similar. Because otherwise if so, then there is  $f: N \rightarrow M$  is a similarity mapping. Now as for every  $a \in N$ ,  $1 \leq a \Rightarrow f(1) \leq f(a)$ .

$\Rightarrow f(1)$  is a first element in  $M$  which is a contradiction, because in  $M$ , first element does not exist. So no similarity mapping between  $N$  and  $M$  exists.

**REMARK:-**

If  $A$  and  $B$  are similar, then we write  $A \sim B$ .

**THEOREM:-** If  $A$  is totally ordered set and  $B \sim A$ , then  $B$  is also totally ordered set.

**PROOF:-**

As  $B \sim A$ , so let  $f: B \rightarrow A$  be a similarity mapping. To prove  $B$  is totally ordered. Suppose on the contrary  $B$  is not totally ordered. Then there exist  $b_1, b_2 \in B$  such that  $b_1$  and  $b_2$  are not comparable. i.e.  $b_1 \not\leq b_2$  and  $b_2 \not\leq b_1$ . Then  $f(b_1) \not\leq f(b_2)$  and  $f(b_2) \not\leq f(b_1)$ . But  $b_1, b_2 \in B \Rightarrow f(b_1), f(b_2) \in A$ .



71

and  $f(b_1), f(b_2)$  are not comparable.  
 $\Rightarrow$  A is not totally ordered which is a contradiction, so our supposition is wrong and hence B is totally ordered.

REMARK:-

If A is similar to B, then in particular A is equivalent to B. Converse of this is not true in general because  $N \sim M$  where  $M = \{-1, -2, -3, \dots\}$  by  $f(n) = -n$ . But  $N \not\sim M$ .

THEOREM:-

The relation of similarity is an equivalence relation.

PROOF:-

REFLEXIVE:-

Let A be any ordered set then  $I: A \rightarrow A$  defined by  $I(x) = x$  is a similar mapping.

$$\Rightarrow A \sim A$$

$\Rightarrow \sim$  is reflexive.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

SYMMETRIC:-

Let  $A \sim B$  then there exist  $f: A \rightarrow B$  a similarity mapping. As  $f: A \rightarrow B$  is bijective so,  $f^{-1}: B \rightarrow A$  exists and bijective.

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

72

Now we prove  $f^{-1}: B \rightarrow A$  is also similarity mapping.

Now as  $f: A \rightarrow B$  is similarity mapping and so is bijection, then  $f$  is onto,

so there exists  $a_1, a_2 \in A$  s.t.

$f(a_1) = b_1$  and  $f(a_2) = b_2$ . Then, as  $b_1 \approx b_2$  means  $f(a_1) \approx f(a_2)$

As  $f$  is similarity mapping, so  $a_1 \approx a_2$   
 $\Rightarrow f^{-1}(b_1) \approx f^{-1}(b_2)$

$$\therefore f(a_1) = b_1 \Rightarrow f^{-1}(b_1) = a_1$$

$$\text{E.g. } f(a_2) = b_2 \Rightarrow f^{-1}(b_2) = a_2$$

Hence obvious,  $b_1 \approx b_2$  iff  $f^{-1}(b_1) \approx f^{-1}(b_2)$   
 $\Rightarrow f^{-1}: B \rightarrow A$  is similarity mapping.

**TRANSITIVE:**

Let  $A \approx B$  and  $B \approx C$ , then there exists  $f: A \rightarrow B$  and  $g: B \rightarrow C$  be similarity mapping. As  $f, g$  are bijection

so  $g \circ f: A \rightarrow C$  is also bijection

Now, we prove  $g \circ f$  is similarity mapping.

Let  $a_1, a_2 \in A$  s.t.  $a_1 \approx a_2$

Now  $a_1 \approx a_2$  iff  $f(a_1) \approx f(a_2)$

iff  $g(f(a_1)) \approx g(f(a_2))$

$\Leftrightarrow (g \circ f)(a_1) \approx (g \circ f)(a_2)$

$\Rightarrow g \circ f: A \rightarrow C$  is similarity mapping.

$\Rightarrow A \approx C \Rightarrow \approx$  is transitive.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



73

Hence similarity of sets is an equivalence relation.

THEOREM:- If  $f: A \rightarrow B$  is a similarity map and  $a$  is first element (last element) of  $A$  iff  $f(a)$  is first (last) element of  $B$ .

PROOF:-

Let us assume  $a$  is first element of  $A$ , then for all  $x \in A \Rightarrow a \preceq x$   
 $\Rightarrow f(a) \preceq f(x)$ , for all  $f(x) \in B$   
 $\Rightarrow f(a)$  is first element of  $B$ .

Conversely assume  $f(a)$  is first element of  $B$  then  $f(a) \preceq y$ , for all  $y \in B$ . As  $f: A \rightarrow B$  is bijection so, for all  $y \in B$ , we have  $x \in A$  s.t.  $f(x) = y$ .

$\Rightarrow f(a) \preceq f(x)$ ,  $\forall f(x) \in B$

$\Rightarrow a \preceq x$ ,  $\forall x \in A$

$a$  is first element of  $A$ .

Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute

051-4421549, 0333-5126581

Gentleman Traders

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Goyt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n

Gentlem@n Traders

74

SORRY

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



75

Gentleman Traders

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

THEOREM:- If  $f: A \rightarrow B$  is a similarity mapping then  $a \in A$  is the minimal (maximal) element of  $A$  iff  $f(a)$  is minimal (maximal) element of  $B$ .

PROOF:-

Let us assume  $a \in A$  is minimal element of  $A$ , then for all  $x \in A$ , other than  $a$ ,  $x \neq a$ . As  $f: A \rightarrow B$  is similarity mapping so then  $f(x) \neq f(a)$ . Since  $f$  is similarity mapping, so it is also bijective and due to this reason we have for all  $y \in B$ , there exist  $x \in A$  such that

$f(x) = y \Rightarrow$  for all  $y \in B$ ,  $y \neq f(a) \Rightarrow f(a)$  is minimal element of  $B$ .

Conversely assume  $f(a) \in B$  is minimal element of  $B$ .

Now, As  $f: A \rightarrow B$  is similarity mapp so  $f^{-1}: B \rightarrow A$  is also similarity mapp  $\Rightarrow f^{-1}: B \rightarrow A$  is a similarity mapp and  $f(a) \in B$  is its minimal element then, by above discussion (i.e. indirect part before conversely)  $f^{-1}(f(a)) = a$  is minimal element of  $A$ .

## WELL ORDERED SETS AND ORDINAL NUMBERS

An ordered set  $A$  is said to be well ordered if its every subset has first element.

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

76

EXAMPLE:-

- (1). Set  $\mathbb{N}$  of natural number is well ordered under natural order i.e. ' $\leq$ '
- (2). Note that under ' $\leq$ ' sets  $\mathbb{Z}$ ,  $\mathbb{Q}$ ,  $\mathbb{R}$  are not well ordered sets.
- (3). For any non empty set  $X$ ,  $P(X)$  is not necessarily well ordered under ' $\leq$ '

THEOREM:-

Every well ordered set is totally ordered.

PROOF:-

Let  $A$  be a well ordered set.

To prove  $A$  is totally ordered.

Let  $a, b \in A \Rightarrow \{a, b\} \subseteq A$

$\Rightarrow \{a, b\}$  has first element.

$\Rightarrow$  either  $a$  is the first element of  $\{a, b\}$  or  $b$  is the first element of  $\{a, b\}$ .

$\Rightarrow$  either  $a \leq b$  or  $b \leq a$

$\Rightarrow A$  is totally ordered.

THEOREM:- Every subset of a well ordered set is well ordered.

PROOF:-

Let ' $A$ ' be a well ordered set and

$B \subseteq A$ , To prove  $B$  is well ordered.

Let  $C \subseteq B \Rightarrow C \subseteq A$

$\Rightarrow C$  has first element.



77

(because  $A$  is well ordered) $\Rightarrow B$  is well ordered.

## PRINCIPAL OF MATHEMATICAL INDUCTION

Let  $S \subseteq \mathbb{N}$  with the properties:(i)  $1 \in S$ (ii) for  $n \in S \Rightarrow n+1 \in S$  Then  $S = \mathbb{N}$ .

**INITIAL SEGMENTS:** let  $A$  be a well ordered set and  $a \in A$ , Then initial segment of  $a$  is denoted and defined as:

$$S(a) = \{x : x \in A \text{ and } x \prec a\}$$

Note that  $a \notin S(a)$ .

### EXAMPLE:-

(1). let  $n \in \mathbb{N}$  and under natural order ' $\leq$ ',  $S(n) = \{1, 2, 3, \dots, n-1\}$

(2) let  $A = \{1, 3, 5, \dots\}$  and  $B = \{2, 4, 6, \dots\}$ . Then both  $A$  and  $B$  are well ordered under natural order. Then

$$\{A; B\} = \{1, 3, 5, \dots, 2, 4, 6, \dots\}$$

Note that  $S(5) = \{1, 3\}$ 

$$S(2) = \{1, 3, 5, \dots\} \text{ and } S(4) = \{1, 3, 5, \dots, 2\}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

78

## Principal of Transfinite

### Induction:-

let  $A$  be a well ordered set and  $S \subseteq A$  with the properties

- i.  $a_0 \in S$  and  $a_0$  is 1st element of  $A$
- ii.  $S(a) \subseteq S \Rightarrow a \in S$  then  $S = A$ .

### Proof:-

Suppose on the contrary that  $S \neq A$

Then  $S \subset A \Rightarrow A \setminus S \neq \emptyset$

As  $A \setminus S \subseteq A$  and  $A$  is well ordered  
 $\Rightarrow A \setminus S$  has first element.

Let  $t_0 \in A \setminus S$  be its first element.

Now, consider  $S(t_0) = \{x : x \in A \text{ and } x \prec t_0\}$

let  $x \in S(t_0) \Rightarrow x \prec t_0$

$\Rightarrow x \notin A \setminus S$

( $\because t_0 \in A \setminus S$  is its first element)

$\Rightarrow x \in S$

$\Rightarrow S(t_0) \subseteq S$

$\Rightarrow t_0 \in S$

by given 2nd condition

$\Rightarrow t_0 \notin A \setminus S$

$\Rightarrow$  A contradiction because  $t_0$  is first element of  $A \setminus S$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



79

So our supposition is wrong.  
Hence

**S = A**  
**IMMEDIATE SUCCESSOR**

An element  $a \in A$  is said to be immediate successor of an element  $b \in A$  if  $b < a$  and there is no other element  $c \in A$  s.t.  $b < c < a$ .

**IMMEDIATE PREDECESSOR**

If an element  $a \in A$  is immediate successor of  $b \in A$ , then  $b$  is called immediate predecessor of  $a$ .

2016

**THEOREM:-** Let  $A$  be a well ordered set and  $B \subseteq A$  let  $f: A \rightarrow B$  be a similarity mapping then for all  $x \in A$ ,  $x \leq f(x)$ .

**PROOF:-**

Let  $D = \{x \in A : f(x) < x\}$

If theorem is true i.e. for all  $x \in A$ ,  $x \leq f(x)$ , then  $D$  is an empty set.

Suppose on the contrary that  $D \neq \emptyset$ .

Then, as  $A$  is a well ordered set and

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

80

$D \subseteq A$ , so  $D$  has first element.  
 Let  $d_0 \in D$  be the first element of  $D$ .  
 Then as  $d_0 \in D$ , so then by the definition  
 of  $D$ ,  $f(d_0) \prec d_0$ . As  $d_0$  is first element  
 of  $D$  and  $f(d_0) \prec d_0$ , so  $f(d_0) \notin D$ .  
 Next  $f(d_0) \prec d_0 \Rightarrow f(f(d_0)) \prec f(d_0)$   
 $\Rightarrow f(d_0) \in D$ .

which is a contradiction, so our suppo-  
 sition is wrong and hence  $D = \emptyset$   
 $\Rightarrow$  for all  $x \in A$ ,  $x \prec f(x)$ .

2011  
 2012  
 2013

**THEOREM:-** If  $A$  and  $B$  are two  
 similar well ordered sets then there  
 is only one similarity mapping from  
 $A$  to  $B$ .

**PROOF:-**

Suppose on the contrary, There exist two  
 similarity mapping  $f: A \rightarrow B$  and  $g: A \rightarrow B$   
 s.t.  $f \neq g$ .

Now as  $g: A \rightarrow B$  is a similarity mapping  
 Then  $g^{-1}: B \rightarrow A$  is also a similarity mapping.

Then  $g^{-1} \circ f: A \rightarrow A$  is also a similarity mapp.

Now, As  $f \neq g$  by assumption hypothesis, for  
 some  $x \in A$ ,  $f(x) \neq g(x)$ .

As  $B$  is well ordered and  $f(x), g(x) \in B$   
 s.t.  $f(x) \neq g(x) \Rightarrow \{f(x), g(x)\}$  has 1st  
 element. Say  $f(x)$  is the first element.  
 then  $f(x) \prec g(x)$

$\Rightarrow g^{-1}(f(x)) \prec g^{-1}(g(x))$

( $\because g^{-1}$  is a similar-  
 ity mapp)



81

$$\Rightarrow (g^{-1} \circ f)(x) \prec x$$

which is a contradiction, so our supposition is wrong and hence similarity mapping from  $A \rightarrow B$  is unique.

20/2

THEOREM:- A well ordered set can not be similar to any of its initial segment.

PROOF:-

Let  $A$  be a well ordered set and  $a \in A$ , and contrarily suppose  $A \sim S(a)$  then there exist a similar mapp  $f: A \rightarrow S(a)$  As  $a \in A \Rightarrow f(a) \in S(a) \Rightarrow f(a) \prec a$  which is a contradiction, so our supposition is wrong. Hence "A well ordered set can't be similar to any of its initial segment".

### COMPARISON OF WELL ORDERED SET:-

Let  $A$  and  $B$  be the two well ordered sets, then either  $A \sim B$  or  $A \not\sim B$ .  
if  $A \not\sim B$  and  $A$  is similar to some initial segment of  $B$ , then  $A$  is said to be shorter than  $B$  and  $B$  is said to be longer than  $A$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph. 4410622

82

**THEOREM:-** Let  $A$  be a well ordered set and  $S \subseteq A$  with the property that if  $a, b \in A$  and  $a \leq b$  and  $b \in S$ , then  $a \in S$ . Then either  $S = A$  or  $S$  is an initial segment of  $A$ .

**PROOF:-**

If  $S = A$ , then there is nothing to prove.

If  $S \neq A$ , then  $S \subset A$  and  $A \setminus S \neq \emptyset$ .

As  $A$  is well ordered set and  $A \setminus S \neq \emptyset$  subset of  $A$ , so  $A \setminus S$  has the 1st element.

Let  $a_0 \in A \setminus S$  be the 1st element of  $A \setminus S$ .

As  $a_0 \in A \setminus S \Rightarrow a_0 \notin S$ .

Now consider,  $S(a_0) = \{x \in A : x < a_0\}$

Now  $x \in S(a_0) \Rightarrow x < a_0 \Rightarrow x \in S$  → P

$\Rightarrow S(a_0) \subseteq S$  \*

Now, let  $x \in S$ , as  $a_0 \in A \setminus S \Rightarrow x \neq a_0$ .

Now as  $A$  is well ordered so is totally ordered.

$\Rightarrow$  either  $x < a_0$  or  $a_0 < x$

If  $a_0 < x$ , then  $a_0 \in S$  by the given property.

Which is not possible because  $a_0 \in A \setminus S$ .

$\Rightarrow a_0 \notin S$ .

Hence  $x < a_0 \Rightarrow x \in S(a_0)$

$\Rightarrow S \subseteq S(a_0)$  \*\*

from \* and \*\*

$S = S(a_0)$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



83

**THEOREM:-** Two different initial segment of a well ordered set cannot be similar.

**PROOF:-**

Let  $A$  be a well ordered set and  $s(a)$ ,  $s(b)$  be its two different initial segments i.e.  $a \neq b$ . Since  $A$  is well ordered set and a well ordered set is totally ordered, then either  $a < b$  or  $b < a$ .

Say  $a < b$ , Then  $a \in s(b)$ .

As  $s(b)$  is a well ordered set and  $a \in s(b)$  so  $s(a)$  is an initial segment of  $s(b)$  and hence  $s(a) \neq s(b)$ .

Because a well ordered set can't be similar to any of its initial segment.

Hence two different initial segment of a well ordered set can't be similar.

**THEOREM:-** Let  $A$  and  $B$  be two well ordered sets and let an initial segment  $s(a)$  of  $A$  is similar to an initial segment of  $B$ . Then  $s(a)$  is similar to a unique initial segment of  $B$ .

**PROOF:-**

Let us assume for  $b, b' \in B$

$s(a) \sim s(b)$  and  $s(a) \sim s(b')$

Then as relation of similarity is an equivalence relation so  $s(b) \sim s(b')$ .

Further as two different initial segments of a well ordered set can't be similar.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

84

and  $s(b) \sim s(b')$  so  $s(b) = s(b')$

Hence  $s(a)$  is similar to a unique initial segment of  $B$ .

**THEOREM:-**

Let  $A$  and  $B$  be two well ordered sets such that an initial segment  $s(a)$  of  $A$  is similar to an initial segment  $s(b)$  of  $B$ . Then each initial segment of  $s(a)$  is similar to an initial segment of  $s(b)$  i.e.  $a' \leq a \Rightarrow s(a') \sim s(b')$ , where  $b' \leq b$ .

Furthermore, if  $f: s(a) \rightarrow s(b)$  is the similarity mapping to  $s(b)$  and  $s(b') = f(s(a'))$ .

**PROOF:-**

As well as the 1st part is concern that is, each initial segment of  $s(a)$  of  $s(a)$  is similar to an initial segment  $s(b')$  of  $s(b)$ , is obvious by the fact that every subset of a well ordered set is well ordered.

Now, given  $f: s(a) \rightarrow s(b)$  is a similarity mapping. To prove the restriction of  $f$  to  $s(a')$  is also a similarity mapping.

Let  $f(a') = b'$  where  $a' \in s(a)$   
 $\& b' \in s(b)$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**



85

Now Let  $a^* \in s(a') \rightarrow a^* \preceq a'$   
 $\Rightarrow f(a^*) \preceq f(a')$   
 $(\because f \text{ is similarity mapping})$   
 $\Rightarrow f(a^*) \preceq b' \because f(a') = b'$   
 $\Rightarrow f(a^*) \in s(b')$

which shows that every element of  $s(a')$  maps to an element of  $s(b')$  under  $f$ , so  $f$  is restricted to  $s(a')$  and is bijective and preserves the order.

Since  $f$  is onto, so  $f(b') = f(s(a'))$

**THEOREM:-** Let  $A$  and  $B$  be two well ordered sets and let  
 $S = \{x : x \in A, s(x) \preceq s(y), \text{ where } y \in B\}$   
 Then either  $S = A$  or  $S$  is an initial segment of  $A$ .

**PROOF:-**

Let  $x \in S$  and  $t \preceq x$

Then by the definition of  $S$ ,  $s(x) \preceq s(y)$  for some  $y \in B$

Now  $t \preceq x$  and  $s(x) \preceq s(y)$

So  $s(t)$  is similar to an initial segment of  $s(y)$  and this initial segment is also an initial segment of  $B$

$\Rightarrow s(t)$  is similar to an initial segment of  $B$

$\Rightarrow t \in S$

$\Rightarrow S \subseteq A$  and has the property "of  $x \in S$  and  $t \preceq x$ , then  $t \in S$ ", So Then

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

86

by one of the previous theorem, either  $S=A$  or  $S$  is an initial segment of  $A$ .

### THEOREM:-

let  $A$  and  $B$  be two well ordered sets  
 and  $S = \{x: x \in A, s(x) \sim s(y) \text{ for some } y \in B\}$   
 $T = \{y: y \in B, s(y) \sim s(x) \text{ for some } x \in A\}$   
 Then  $S \subseteq T$ .

### PROOF:-

Let  $x \in S$ , then by the definition of  $S$ , there is  $y \in B$ , s.t.  $s(x) \sim s(y)$ , so for each  $x \in S$ , there is a  $y \in B$  which is of course unique, s.t.  $s(x) \sim s(y)$ .

Define  $f: S \rightarrow T$  by

$$f(x) = y \quad \text{s.t.} \quad s(x) \sim s(y)$$

The obviously  $f$  is bijective.

Now, it remains only to prove that  $f$  preserves the order also.

let  $x_1, x_2 \in S$  s.t.  $x_1 < x_2$ .

Now by the construction of  $S$ , there exist  $y_1, y_2 \in B$  s.t.  $s(x_1) \sim s(y_1)$  and  $s(x_2) \sim s(y_2)$ .

Now,  $x_1 < x_2 \Rightarrow x_1 \in s(x_2)$

$\Rightarrow s(x_1)$  is an initial segment of  $s(x_2)$ .

As  $s(x_1) \sim s(y_1)$ ,  $s(x_2) \sim s(y_2)$  and  $s(x_1)$  is an initial segment of  $s(x_2)$ , so  $s(y_1)$  is an initial segment of  $s(y_2)$ .

$$\Rightarrow y_1 \in s(y_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow y_1 < y_2$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



87

Further  $S(x_1) \sim S(y_1) \Rightarrow f(x_1) = y_1$

and  $S(x_2) \sim S(y_2) \Rightarrow f(x_2) = y_2$

So  $x_1 < x_2 \Rightarrow y_1 < y_2 \Rightarrow f(x_1) < f(x_2)$

$\Rightarrow f$  also preserves order

$\Rightarrow S \sim T$

**THEOREM:-**

If  $A$  and  $B$  are two well ordered sets, then

(i)  $A \sim B$  (ii)  $A$  is shorter than  $B$

(iii)  $A$  is longer than  $B$

**PROOF:-**

let us consider  $S = \{x: x \in A, S(x) \sim S(y), \text{ for some } y \in B\}$

and  $T = \{y: y \in B, S(y) \sim S(x), \text{ for some } x \in A\}$

Then  $S \sim T$ ,  $S = A$  or  $S$  is an initial segment of  $A$ .

$T = B$  or  $T$  is an initial segment of  $B$ .

Now we have the following cases:

(i) if  $S = A$  and  $T = B$ , then  $S \sim T \Rightarrow A \sim B$

(ii) if  $S = A$  and  $T$  is an initial segment of  $B$

Then  $S \sim T \Rightarrow A$  is similar to an initial segment of  $B$

$\Rightarrow A$  is shorter than  $B$

(iii) if  $S$  is an initial segment of  $A$  and

$T = B$ , then  $S \sim T \Rightarrow B$  is similar to an

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

88

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

initial segment of  $A$ .

$\Rightarrow B$  is shorter than  $A$ .

$\Rightarrow A$  is longer than  $B$ .

(iv) If  $S$  is an initial segment  $s(a)$  of  $A$ ,  $a \in A$  and  $T$  is an initial segment  $s(b)$  of  $B$ ,  $b \in B$ .

Then  $S \sim T \Rightarrow s(a) \sim s(b)$

$\Rightarrow a \in S$

$P$  But  $S = s(a) \Rightarrow a \in s(a) \Rightarrow a < a$

$\Rightarrow A$  contradiction, so there are only these valid cases.

### THEOREM:-

Let  $A$  be a family of initial segments of a well ordered set  $A$ , then there is an initial segment  $s(a) \in A$ , which is shorter than every other segment in  $A$ .

### PROOF:-

We know that  $A \sim s(A)$ , where  $s(A)$  is the set of all initial segments of  $A$ . Since  $A$  is well ordered, so  $s(A)$  is also well ordered.

$\Rightarrow A \in s(A)$  has a first element

Say  $s(a)$  is the first element, then  $s(a)$  is shorter than every other initial seg-



89

-ment in  $A$ .

4

**THEOREM:-** Let  $A$  be any family of pairwise non similar well ordered sets, then there exist a set  $A_0 \in A$  s.t.  $A_0$  is shorter than every other set in  $A$ .

**PROOF:-**

Let  $B$  be any set in  $A$  and define

$$B = \{x : x \in A \text{ and } x \text{ is shorter than } B\}$$

if  $B = \emptyset$ , then  $B$  is the element in  $A$  which is shorter than every other element in  $A$ .

If  $B \neq \emptyset$ , then if we show  $B$  has a shortest element i.e. set  $A_0$ , then considering the way  $B$  is defined,  $A_0$  is the shortest element of  $A$ .

Now by a well known theorem, every set  $A \in B$  is similar to an initial segment  $S(a)$  of  $B$ .

Let  $B'$  be the family of those initial segments of  $B$ , each of which is similar to a set in  $B$ .

Then by a well known theorem  $B'$  contains an initial segment  $S(a_0)$  which is shorter than every other initial segment in  $B'$ . Then if  $S(a_0) \sim A_0$ , then  $A_0$  is shorter in  $B$  and then  $A_0$  is shorter in  $A$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

90

## ORDINAL NUMBERS:-

Definition:- Cardinal number of a well ordered set is called its ordinal number. So under the natural order ordinal numbers of  $\emptyset, \{1\}, \{1,2\}, \{1,2,3\}$  are  $0, 1, 2, 3$  respectively and are finite ordinals. All other ordinals are called transfinite numbers.

Ordinality of  $\mathbb{N}$  is denoted by  $\omega$ .  
 i.e.  $\text{ord}(\mathbb{N}) = \omega$ .

Remark:-

If  $A \sim B$ , then  $\text{ord}(A) = \text{ord}(B)$ .

## INEQUALITIES AND ORDINAL NUMBERS:-

Let  $A$  and  $B$  be two well ordered sets such that  $\text{ord}(A) = \lambda$  and  $\text{ord}(B) = \mu$ . Then  $\lambda < \mu$  if  $A$  is shorter than  $B$ , i.e. if  $A$  is similar to an initial segment of  $B$ .

## THEOREM:-

If  $\lambda = \text{ord}(A)$  and  $\mu < \lambda$ , then there exist a unique initial segment, say  $S(a)$  of  $A$  such that  $\mu = \text{ord}(S(a))$ .

## PROOF:-

Suppose on the contrary that  $S(a)$  and  $S(b)$  are two initial segments of  $A$  s.t.  $\mu = \text{ord}(S(a))$  and  $\mu \neq \text{ord}(S(b))$ .



91

Then  $\text{ord}(s(a)) = \text{ord}(s(b))$

$$\Rightarrow s(a) \approx s(b)$$

which is a contradiction because two different initial segments of a well ordered set cannot be similar, Hence there exists a unique initial segment  $s(a)$  of  $A$  such that  $y = \text{ord}(s(a))$ .

### THEOREM:-

Let  $\lambda$  be an ordinal number and  $S(\lambda)$  be the set of all those ordinal numbers which are less than  $\lambda$ . Then  $\lambda = \text{ord}(S(\lambda))$ .

### PROOF:-

Let  $\lambda = \text{ord}(A)$  and let  $S(A)$  denotes the set of all initial segments of  $A$ , then

$$\phi: A \rightarrow S(A) \text{ defined by}$$

$$\phi(a) = s(a)$$

Then obviously  $\phi$  is bijective and further - If  $a, b \in A$  s.t.  $a < b$  then  $a \in s(b)$  and then  $s(a)$  is an initial segment of  $s(b)$  and also  $s(a) \neq s(b) \Rightarrow s(a)$  is shorter than  $s(b)$ .

$$\Rightarrow s(a) < s(b)$$

$$\Rightarrow \phi(a) < \phi(b)$$

Converse is also obvious so  $\phi$  is a similarity mapping.

$$\Rightarrow A \sim S(A)$$

Now, define  $f: S(\lambda) \rightarrow S(A)$  by

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

92

$$f(u) = s(a) \text{ if } u = \text{ord}(s(a))$$

The existence of this function is guaranteed by the following fact:

for  $u \in S(X) \Rightarrow u < X$  Then by the Theorem "If  $X = \text{ord}(A)$  and  $u < X$ , then there exist a unique initial segment, say  $s(a)$  of  $A$  s.t.  $u = \text{ord}(s(a))$ " there exists a unique initial segment say  $s(a)$  of  $A$  s.t.  $u = \text{ord}(s(a))$

Now for each  $s(a) \in S(A)$ ,  $s(a) \neq A$  because an initial segment cannot be similar to any of its initial segment.

So then  $s(a)$  is shorter than  $A$ .

Then  $\text{ord}(s(a)) < \text{ord}(A)$

$$\Rightarrow \text{ord}(s(a)) < X \Rightarrow \text{ord}(s(a)) = u$$

for some  $u \in S(X)$

and then  $f(u) = s(a)$

$\Rightarrow f$  is onto.

Now, let  $f(u_1) = f(u_2)$

where  $u_1 = \text{ord}(s(a_1))$

$u_2 = \text{ord}(s(a_2))$

$$\Rightarrow s(a_1) = s(a_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow \text{ord}(s(a_1)) = \text{ord}(s(a_2))$$

$$\Rightarrow u_1 = u_2$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$

Now let  $u_1, u_2 \in S(X)$  s.t.  $u_1 < u_2$   
and  $u_1 = \text{ord}(s(a_1))$  &  $u_2 = \text{ord}(s(a_2))$



93

Then  $f(y_1) = s(a_1)$  and  $f(y_2) = s(a_2)$

Now as  $y_1 < y_2 \Rightarrow s(a_1)$  is shorter than  $s(a_2)$

$\Rightarrow s(a_1) < s(a_2) \Rightarrow f(y_1) < f(y_2)$

$\Rightarrow f$  preserves the order.

Hence  $f$  is a similarity mapping

$\Rightarrow S(X) \simeq S(A)$

Thus  $A \simeq S(A)$  and  $S(A) \simeq S(X)$

$\Rightarrow A \simeq S(X)$

$\Rightarrow \text{ord}(A) = \text{ord}(S(X))$

$\Rightarrow \lambda = \text{ord}(S(X))$

### ORDINAL ADDITION:-

Let  $A$  and  $B$  be two well ordered sets and are disjoint, with  $\lambda = \text{ord}(A)$  and  $\mu = \text{ord}(B)$

then  $\lambda + \mu = \text{ord}(\{A; B\})$

### REMARK:-

Show by an example that commutative law under addition does not hold for ordinal addition.

Sol:-

Let  $A = \mathbb{N}$  and  $B = \{a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots, a_n\}$

where  $A$  is well ordered under natural order and  $B$  is well ordered under natural order over its indices i.e.

$a_i < a_j$  iff  $i < j$  i.e.  $i \leq j$

Then  $\text{ord}(A) = \text{ord}(\mathbb{N}) = \omega$  and  $\text{ord}(B) = n$

Then  $n + \omega = \text{ord}(\{B; A\})$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

94

and  $w+n = \text{ord}(\{A; B\})$ 

Now define  $f: \{B; A\} \rightarrow A$  by

$$f(x) = \begin{cases} i & \text{if } x = a_i \\ n+i & \text{if } x = i \end{cases}$$
Then  $f$  is similarity mapp $\Rightarrow \{B; A\} \sim A \Rightarrow \text{ord}(\{B; A\}) = \text{ord}(A)$  $\Rightarrow n+w = w \rightarrow \textcircled{1}$ Now  $\{A; B\} = \{1, 2, 3, \dots, a_1, a_2, a_3, \dots, a_n\}$ Now  $S(a_1) = \{1, 2, 3, \dots\} \sim A$  $\Rightarrow A$  is similar to an initial segment of  $\{A; B\}$ Then  $A$  is shorter than  $\{A; B\}$  $\Rightarrow \text{ord}(A) < \text{ord}(\{A; B\})$  $\Rightarrow w < w+n \rightarrow \textcircled{2}$ from  $\textcircled{1}$  &  $\textcircled{2}$  $n+w < w+n$  $\Rightarrow$  under ordinal addition commutative law does not hold.

Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute

051-4421549, 0333-5126581

0312-5126581

Gentleman Traders

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



95

Question:-

Under Ordinal addition identity element is zero i.e for all ordinals  $\lambda$ ,  $0 + \lambda = \lambda + 0 = \lambda$

Sol: Let  $o(A) = \lambda$  and  $o(\emptyset) = 0$ Now  $\{\emptyset; A\} = A \Rightarrow \{\emptyset; A\} \sim A$ 

$$\Rightarrow \text{ord}(\{\emptyset; A\}) = \text{ord}(A)$$

$$\Rightarrow 0 + \lambda = \lambda$$

Also  $\{A; \emptyset\} = A \Rightarrow \{A; \emptyset\} \sim A$ 

$$\Rightarrow \text{ord}(\{A; \emptyset\}) = \text{ord}(A)$$

$$\Rightarrow \lambda + 0 = \lambda$$

$\Rightarrow 0$  is the additive identity in ordinal addition.

<sup>20/2</sup> Question:- For any ordinal  $\lambda$ ,  $\lambda+1$  is immediate successor of  $\lambda$ .

Sol:-

let  $y$  be the immediate successor of  $\lambda$ , then  $S(y) = S(\lambda) \cup \{\lambda\}$

$$= \{S(\lambda); \lambda\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \text{ord}(S(y)) = \text{ord}(S(\lambda)) + \text{ord}\{\lambda\}$$

$$\Rightarrow y = \lambda + 1$$

$\Rightarrow \lambda + 1$  is immediate successor of  $\lambda$ .

Multiplication of ORDINALS:-

Let  $A$  and  $B$  be two ordered sets, then  $A \times B$  is also an ordered set under the order defined by  $(a_1, b_1) < (a_2, b_2)$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

96

iff  $b_1 < b_2$  and if  $b_1 = b_2$  then  
 $a_1 < a_2$

This defined order is called  
 Lexicographical order.

**Remark:-**

If  $A$  and  $B$  are well ordered then  
 $A \times B$  is also well ordered under the  
 Lexicographical order.

**DEFINITION:-**

If  $\text{ord}(A) = \lambda$  and  $\text{ord}(B) = \mu$ ; then  
 $\text{ord}(A \times B) = \lambda \mu$

**QUESTION:-**

Show by an example that Ordinal  
 multiplication is not commutative.

**Solution:-**

Let  $A = \mathbb{N}$  and  $B = \{a, b\}$  be two well  
 ordered sets

Then  $\text{ord}(A) = \text{ord}(\mathbb{N}) = \omega$  and  $\text{ord}(B) = 2$

Now  $A \times B = \{(1, a), (2, a), (3, a), \dots, (1, b), (2, b), \dots\}$

Now  $\text{ord}(A \times B) = \omega^2$

Now obviously  $A \sim S(1, b)$

$\Rightarrow A = \mathbb{N}$  is similar to an initial seg-  
 -ment of  $A \times B$ .

$\Rightarrow A = \mathbb{N}$  is shorter than  $A \times B$

$\Rightarrow \text{ord}(A) < \text{ord}(A \times B)$

$\Rightarrow \omega < \omega^2$  (i)...



97

Now  $B \times A = \{(a,1), (b,1), (a,2), (b,2), (a,3), (b,3), \dots\}$

Define  $f: A \rightarrow B \times A$  by

$$f(n) = \begin{cases} (a, n/2) & \text{if } n \text{ is even} \\ (b, n+1) & \text{if } n \text{ is odd} \end{cases}$$

Then obviously  $f$  is a similarity mapp.

$$\Rightarrow A \sim B \times A$$

$$\Rightarrow \text{ord}(A) = \text{ord}(B \times A)$$

$$\Rightarrow \omega = 2\omega$$

$$\Rightarrow 2\omega = \omega < \omega^2$$

$$\Rightarrow 2\omega < \omega^2$$

$\Rightarrow$  multiplication is not commutative.

**QUESTION:-**

Show that 1 act as multiplicative identity in ordinal multiplication.

**Sol:-**

Let  $\text{ord}(A) = 1$  and  $B = \{b\}$

i.e  $\text{ord}(B) = 1$

Now  $A \times B = \{(a,b) : a \in A\}$

$\&_1$   $B \times A = \{(b,a) : a \in A\}$

Now, Define  $\phi: A \rightarrow A \times B$  by

$$\phi(a) = (a,b)$$

and  $\psi: A \rightarrow B \times A$  by

$$\psi(a) = (b,a)$$

Then obviously  $\phi$  and  $\psi$  are similarity mapping.

$$\Rightarrow A \sim A \times B \text{ and } A \sim B \times A$$

$$\Rightarrow \text{ord}(A) = \text{ord}(A \times B) \text{ and } \text{ord}(A) = \text{ord}(B \times A)$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

98

$$\Rightarrow \lambda = \lambda \cdot 1 \quad \text{and} \quad \lambda = 1 \cdot \lambda$$

$$\Rightarrow 1 \cdot \lambda = \lambda \cdot 1 = \lambda$$

$\Rightarrow 1$  acts as multiplicative identity in ordinal multiplication.

**THEOREM:-**

Prove that under Ordinal multiplication associative law holds.

**PROOF:-**

Let  $\text{ord}(A) = \lambda$  and  $\text{ord}(B) = \mu$   
 $\text{ord}(C) = \eta$

To prove  $\lambda(\mu\eta) = (\lambda\mu)\eta$

For this we will prove

$$A \times (B \times C) \sim (A \times B) \times C$$

For this, Define  $f: A \times (B \times C) \rightarrow (A \times B) \times C$   
by  $f(a, (b, c)) = ((a, b), c)$

Then obviously  $f$  is bijective.

Now, To show  $f$  preserves order.

let  $(a_1, (b_1, c_1)) \prec (a_2, (b_2, c_2))$

$$\Rightarrow (b_1, c_1) \prec (b_2, c_2)$$

and if  $(b_1, c_1) = (b_2, c_2)$ , then  $a_1 \prec a_2$

gib  $(b_1, c_1) = (b_2, c_2)$  then  $a_1 \prec a_2$

$$\Rightarrow b_1 = b_2, c_1 = c_2 \text{ and } a_1 \prec a_2$$

Then  $a_1 \prec a_2$ ,  $b_1 = b_2$  and  $c_1 = c_2$

$$\Rightarrow (a_1, b_1) \prec (a_2, b_2) \text{ and } c_1 = c_2$$

$$\Rightarrow ((a_1, b_1), c_1) \prec ((a_2, b_2), c_2)$$



99

$$\Rightarrow f(a_1, (b_1, c_1)) \preceq f(a_2, (b_2, c_2))$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ preserves order.}$$

Now, if  $(b_1, c_1) \preceq (b_2, c_2)$

$$\Rightarrow c_1 \preceq c_2 \text{ and if } c_1 = c_2 \text{ then}$$

$$b_1 \preceq b_2.$$

if  $c_1 \preceq c_2$ , then  $((a_1, b_1), c_1) \preceq ((a_2, b_2), c_2)$

$$\Rightarrow f(a_1, (b_1, c_1)) \preceq f(a_2, (b_2, c_2))$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ preserves order.}$$

and if  $c_1 = c_2$  and  $b_1 \preceq b_2$

$$\Rightarrow (a_1, b_1) \preceq (a_2, b_2) \text{ and } c_1 = c_2$$

$$\Rightarrow ((a_1, b_1), c_1) \preceq ((a_2, b_2), c_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow f(a_1, (b_1, c_1)) \preceq f(a_2, (b_2, c_2))$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ preserves order.}$$

Hence for all possible cases  $f$  preserves order.

$\Rightarrow f$  is similarly mapping.

$$\Rightarrow A \times (B \times C) \sim (A \times B) \times C$$

$$\Rightarrow \text{Ord}(A \times (B \times C)) = \text{Ord}((A \times B) \times C)$$

$$\Rightarrow \lambda(\eta) = (\lambda\eta)$$

$\Rightarrow$  Under ordinal multiplication  
Associative law holds.

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Gentleman-Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

100 → JUNO I MISS U

## CHOICE FUNCTION:-

Let  $\{A_i\}_{i \in I}$  be a non empty family of non empty subsets of  $X$ . Then a function  $f: \{A_i\}_{i \in I} \rightarrow X$  defined by  $f(A_i) = a_i \in A_i$ , for all  $i \in I$  is called choice function.

## CARTESIAN PRODUCT:-

Let  $\{A_i\}_{i \in I}$  be a non empty family of non empty sets. Then the cartesian product of this family is denoted by  $\prod_{i \in I} A_i$  and is defined as the set of all choice functions on  $\{A_i\}_{i \in I}$ .

## AXIOM OF CHOICE:-

Cartesian product of non empty family of non empty set is non empty  
OR

There exist a choice function for any non empty family of non empty sets.

## ZERMELO'S POSTULATE:-

Let  $\{A_i\}_{i \in I}$  be a non empty family of non empty disjoint sets, then there exist a subset  $B$  of  $\bigcup_{i \in I} A_i$  s.t the intersection



101

of  $B$  and each  $A_i$  is non empty and contains exactly one element.

### WELL ORDERING PRINCIPLE:-

Every set can be well ordered.

THEOREM:- <sup>2016</sup> <sup>2015</sup> <sup>2012</sup>

Show that axiom of choice is equivalent to Zermelo's postulate.

PROOF:-

Let  $\{A_i\}_{i \in I}$  be a non empty family of non empty disjoint sets, and let  $f$  be a choice function on this family.

Now let  $B = \{f(A_i) : i \in I\}$ , then  $B \cap A_i$  for each  $i \in I$  contains exactly one element  $f(A_i)$  i.e.  $B \cap A_i = \{f(A_i)\}$  and this is because the family  $\{A_i\}_{i \in I}$  has disjoint sets.

Conversely let  $\{A_i\}_{i \in I}$  be a non empty family of non empty sets, which may not be disjoint.

Define  $A_i^* = A_i \times \{i\}$ , then the family  $\{A_i^*\}_{i \in I}$  is a disjoint family because  $A_i^* \cap A_j^* = \emptyset$  for all  $i, j$  s.t.  $i \neq j$  even if  $A_i \cap A_j \neq \emptyset$ .

So by Zermelo's postulate there exist a set  $B \subseteq \bigcup_{i \in I} A_i^*$  s.t.  $B \cap A_i^*$  contains exactly one element say  $(a_i, i)$ , where  $a_i \in A_i$ .

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

102

Then,  $f: \{A_i\}_{i \in I} \rightarrow \bigcup_{i \in I} A_i = X$   
 defined by  $f(A_i) = a_i \in A_i$ , is a choice  
 function.  
 Hence choice function and Zermelo's  
 postulate are equivalent.

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



Page 103 - 164 Shifted to Mathematical  
Physics  
165

## SECTION II

### MEASURE THEORY

#### CHAPTER NO 1.

#### BASIC CONCEPTS

**Definition:** Let  $X$  be a non empty set and  $\mathcal{A}$  be a collection of subsets of  $X$ . Then  $\mathcal{A}$  is said to be algebra on  $X$  if

i. For all  $A, B \in \mathcal{A} \Rightarrow A \cup B \in \mathcal{A}$

ii. For all  $A \in \mathcal{A} \Rightarrow A' \in \mathcal{A}$

**EXAMPLE:**

Let  $X = \{1, 2, 3, 4\}$  and  $\mathcal{A}_1 = \{\phi, \{x\}, \{1\}, \{2, 3, 4\}\}$

and  $\mathcal{A}_2 = \{\phi, X, \{1, 2\}, \{3, 4\}\}$

$\mathcal{A}_3 = \{\phi, X, \{1\}, \{3, 4\}\}$

Then  $\mathcal{A}_1$  and  $\mathcal{A}_2$  are algebra on  $X$ , but  $\mathcal{A}_3$  is not an algebra on  $X$ .

**REMARKS:**

(i) if  $\mathcal{A}$  is algebra on  $X$  and  $A, B \in \mathcal{A}$   
Then  $A', B' \in \mathcal{A} \Rightarrow A' \cup B' \in \mathcal{A}$

$\Rightarrow (A' \cup B')' \in \mathcal{A} \Rightarrow A \cap B \in \mathcal{A}$

(ii) For any  $X \neq \phi, \{\phi, X\}$  and  $P(X)$  are algebra on  $X$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

166

(iii) Let  $X$  be non empty set and  $\mathcal{A} = X$   
 Then  $\{\emptyset, X, A, A'\}$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$ .

2018 Definition:-

An algebra  $\mathcal{A}$  on  $X$  is said to be a  $\sigma$ -algebra if for every sequence  $\{A_n\}$  of sets in  $\mathcal{A} \Rightarrow \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n \in \mathcal{A}$

Then the pair  $(X, \mathcal{A})$  is called measurable space and the elements in  $\mathcal{A}$  are called measurable sets.

THEOREM:-

The intersection of any number of  $\sigma$ -algebras on  $X$  is again a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$ .

PROOF:-

Let  $\{A_\alpha; \alpha \in I\}$  be a collection of  $\sigma$ -algebras on  $X$ . To prove  $\bigcap_{\alpha \in I} A_\alpha$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$ .

Let  $A, B \in \bigcap_{\alpha \in I} A_\alpha \Rightarrow A, B \in A_\alpha, \forall \alpha \in I$

$\Rightarrow A \cup B \in A_\alpha, \forall \alpha \in I$ , because for all  $\alpha \in I$ ,  $A_\alpha$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra and hence algebra.

$\Rightarrow A \cup B \in \bigcap_{\alpha \in I} A_\alpha$

Let  $A \in \bigcap_{\alpha \in I} A_\alpha \Rightarrow A \in A_\alpha, \forall \alpha \in I$

$\Rightarrow A' \in A_\alpha, \forall \alpha \in I$

$\Rightarrow A' \in \bigcap_{\alpha \in I} A_\alpha$

$\Rightarrow \bigcap_{\alpha \in I} A_\alpha$  is an algebra on  $X$ .

Gentleman Trade  
 Gentleman Fold State Mark  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate Coll  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



167

Now, let  $\{A_n : n \in \mathbb{N}\}$  be a sequence of sets in  $\bigcap_{\alpha \in I} \mathcal{A}_\alpha$

$\Rightarrow \{A_n : n \in \mathbb{N}\}$  is a sequence of sets in  $\mathcal{A}_\alpha$ , for all  $\alpha \in I$

$\Rightarrow \bigcup_n A_n \in \mathcal{A}_\alpha, \forall \alpha \in I$ . Because for all  $\alpha \in I$ ,  $\mathcal{A}_\alpha$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$

$$\Rightarrow \bigcup_n A_n \in \bigcap_{\alpha \in I} \mathcal{A}_\alpha$$

$\Rightarrow \bigcap_{\alpha \in I} \mathcal{A}_\alpha$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra.

### REMARK:-

If  $\mathcal{A}_1$  and  $\mathcal{A}_2$  are two  $\sigma$ -algebras on  $X$ , then it is not necessary  $\mathcal{A}_1 \cup \mathcal{A}_2$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$ .

e.g. Let  $X = \{1, 2, 3, 4\}$   
 $\mathcal{A}_1 = \{\emptyset, X, \{1\}, \{2, 3, 4\}\}$ ,  $\mathcal{A}_2 = \{\emptyset, X, \{2\}, \{1, 3, 4\}\}$

Then  $\mathcal{A}_1$  and  $\mathcal{A}_2$  are  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$ .

Note that  $\mathcal{A}_1 \cup \mathcal{A}_2 = \{\emptyset, X, \{1\}, \{2\}, \{1, 3, 4\}, \{2, 3, 4\}\}$

Then  $\mathcal{A}_1 \cup \mathcal{A}_2$  is not a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$  because  $\{1\}, \{2\} \in \mathcal{A}_1 \cup \mathcal{A}_2$  but  $\{1, 2\} \notin \mathcal{A}_1 \cup \mathcal{A}_2$   
 $\Rightarrow \mathcal{A}_1 \cup \mathcal{A}_2$  is not an algebra on  $X$  and hence is not a  $\sigma$ -algebra.

### PROPOSITION:

let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a family of subsets of  $X$ .  
 Then there is a smallest  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$  containing  $\mathcal{G}$ .

Proof:

let us consider

Gentleman Traders  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

168

$\mathcal{H} = \{A : A \text{ is a } \alpha\text{-algebra on } X \text{ and } G \subseteq A\}$

Then  $\mathcal{H}$  is non empty because at least  $P(X)$  is a  $\alpha$ -algebra on  $X$  and  $G \subseteq P(X)$

Next, if  $\mathcal{H}_1 = \cap_{A \in \mathcal{H}} A$

Then  $\mathcal{H}_1$  is a  $\alpha$ -algebra on  $X$  and  $G \subseteq \mathcal{H}_1$

Now let  $\mathcal{H}^*$  be another  $\alpha$ -algebra on  $X$  s.t.  $G \subseteq \mathcal{H}^*$ , then by the construction of  $\mathcal{H}$ ,  $\mathcal{H}^* \in \mathcal{H}$

Then  $\cap \mathcal{H} \subseteq \mathcal{H}^*$   
 $\Rightarrow \mathcal{H}_1 \subseteq \mathcal{H}^*$

$\Rightarrow \mathcal{H}_1$  is the smallest  $\alpha$ -algebra on  $X$  containing  $G$ .

### Definition:

If  $G$  is a family of subsets of  $X$ . Then the smallest  $\alpha$ -algebra on  $X$  containing  $G$  is called  $\alpha$ -algebra on  $X$  generated by  $G$ .

### PROPOSITION:

Let  $\{A_i\}$  be a sequence of sets in an algebra  $\mathcal{A}$ . Then there is a sequence  $\{B_i\}$  of pairwise disjoint sets in  $\mathcal{A}$  s.t.  $\bigcup_n B_n = \bigcup_n A_n$

Proof:- Let  $B_1 = A_1$   
 $B_2 = A_2 \setminus A_1$

**Gentleman Trade**  
 Gentleman Foto State Mar  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate Co  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpind  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



169

$$B_3 = A_3 \setminus (A_1 \cup A_2)$$

$$B_4 = A_4 \setminus (A_1 \cup A_2 \cup A_3)$$

$$B_n = A_n \setminus (A_1 \cup A_2 \cup \dots \cup A_{n-1})$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

$$\text{Then } B_n = A_n \setminus (A_1 \cup A_2 \cup A_3 \cup \dots \cup A_{n-1})$$

$$= A_n \cap (A_1 \cup A_2 \cup A_3 \cup \dots \cup A_{n-1})'$$

$$\therefore A \setminus B = A \cap B'$$

$$= A_n \cap (A_1' \cap A_2' \cap A_3' \cap \dots \cap A_{n-1}') \in \mathcal{A}$$

$\Rightarrow B_n \in \mathcal{A} \Rightarrow \{B_i\}$  is a sequence of sets in  $\mathcal{A}$ . Now we show the sequence  $\{B_i\}$  has pairwise disjoint elements. For this let  $m \neq n$  and consider  $B_m$  and  $B_n$ . To prove  $B_m \cap B_n = \emptyset$

As  $m \neq n$ , so without any loss of generality say  $m < n$

Now by the construction of  $B_m$ ,  $B_m \subseteq A_m$

$$\Rightarrow B_m \cap B_n \subseteq A_m \cap B_n$$

$$\text{Now } A_m \cap B_n = A_m \cap (A_n \cap A_1' \cap A_2' \cap A_3' \cap \dots \cap A_{n-1}')$$

$$= A_m \cap A_n \cap A_1' \cap A_2' \cap \dots \cap A_{m-1}' \cap A_{m+1}' \cap A_{m+2}' \cap \dots \cap A_{n-1}'$$

$$\cap A_{m+2}' \cap \dots \cap A_{n-1}'$$

$$= A_m \cap A_{m+1}' \cap A_n \cap A_1' \cap A_2' \cap \dots \cap A_{m-1}' \cap$$

$$A_{m+1}' \cap \dots \cap A_{n-1}'$$

$$\therefore \text{by commutative law}$$

$$= \emptyset \quad \because A_m \cap A_{m+1}' = \emptyset$$

$$\Rightarrow B_m \cap B_n \subseteq A_m \cap B_n = \emptyset \Rightarrow B_m \cap B_n = \emptyset$$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

170

$\Rightarrow \{B_i\}$  has pairwise disjoint sets

Next, To prove  $\bigcup_n B_n = \bigcup_n A_n$

As  $B_n \subseteq A_n$

$\Rightarrow \bigcup_n B_n \subseteq \bigcup_n A_n \longrightarrow *$

Now let  $x \in \bigcup_n A_n$

$\Rightarrow x \in A_n$  for some  $n$

let  $m$  be the smallest natural number

s.t.  $x \in A_m$  i.e.  $x \in A_m$  But  $x \notin A_1, A_2, \dots$

$A_{m-1}$

$\Rightarrow x \in A_m$  and  $x \notin A_1 \cup A_2 \cup A_3 \cup \dots \cup A_{m-1}$

$\Rightarrow x \in A_m \setminus (A_1 \cup A_2 \cup A_3 \cup \dots \cup A_{m-1})$

$\Rightarrow x \in B_m$

$\Rightarrow x \in \bigcup_n B_n$

$\Rightarrow \bigcup_n A_n \subseteq \bigcup_n B_n \longrightarrow **$

from  $*$  and  $**$

$\bigcup_n A_n = \bigcup_n B_n$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



171

## CHAPTER # 02

## MEASURABLE SETS:-

## Definition:-

Let  $\mathcal{A}$  be a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$  and  $\mu$  be a real valued function on  $\mathcal{A}$  and  $\{A_i\}$  be a sequence of sets in  $\mathcal{A}$ , Then  $\mu$  is said to be

(i) Finitely subadditive if

$$\mu\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^n A_i\right) \leq \sum_{i=1}^n \mu(A_i)$$

(ii) Countably subadditive

$$\mu\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_i\right) \leq \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \mu(A_i)$$

(iii) Finitely additive

$$\mu\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^n A_i\right) = \sum_{i=1}^n \mu(A_i)$$

where  $\{A_i\}$  is pairwise disjoint sequence

(iv) Countably additive or  $\sigma$ -additive if

$$\mu\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} A_i\right) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \mu(A_i), \text{ where } \{A_i\}$$

is pairwise disjoint sequence.

(v) monotone if for  $A, B \in \mathcal{A}$  and  $A \subseteq B$

$$\mu(A) \leq \mu(B)$$

REMARK:- Obviously countably additive (countably subadditive) set function is finitely additive (finitely subadditive).

Gentleman Traders

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

172

**Definition:-** Let  $\mathcal{A}$  be a  $\sigma$ -algebra on  $X$  and  $\mu$  be an extended real valued function on  $\mathcal{A}$ . Then  $\mu$  is said to be measure on  $\mathcal{A}$ , if

- (i)  $\mu(\emptyset) = 0$  (ii)  $\forall A \in \mathcal{A} \Rightarrow \mu(A) \geq 0$   
 (iii)  $\mu$  is countably additive.

**Definition:-**

If  $\mu$  is measure on  $\mathcal{A}$ , then the triplet  $(X, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$  is called measure space.

**EXAMPLE:-**

Let  $X = \mathbb{N}$  and  $\mathcal{A} = P(X) = 2^{\mathbb{N}}$

Define  $\mu: 2^{\mathbb{N}} \rightarrow \bar{\mathbb{R}}$  by

$$\mu(A) = \begin{cases} \text{No. of elements in } A, & \text{if } A \text{ is finite} \\ \infty & , \text{ if } A \text{ is infinite} \end{cases}$$

Then  $\mu$  is measure and is called counting measure.

**SOLUTION:-**

(i)  $\mu(\emptyset) = 0$   $\because \emptyset$  is finite

(ii) let  $A \subseteq \mathbb{N}$  i.e.  $A \in 2^{\mathbb{N}}$ , then if  $A$  is finite  
 then  $\mu(A) = \text{No of elements in } A$   
 i.e.  $\mu(A) \geq 0$

If  $A$  is infinite then  $\mu(A) = \infty$ .  
 So in either case  $\mu(A) \geq 0$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



173

iii) let  $\{A_n\}$  be a sequence of pairwise disjoint sets in  $\mathcal{A}$ , then there arises the following cases:

CASE - I:

If for all  $n$ ,  $A_n$  is infinite

$\Rightarrow \bigcup A_n$  is also infinite.

Then  $\mu(\bigcup A_n) = \infty$ , Also for all  $n$ , as  $A_n$  is infinite so  $\mu(A_n) = \infty$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu(A_n) = \infty \Rightarrow \mu(\bigcup A_n) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu(A_n)$$

CASE II:

If for some  $n$ ,  $A_n$  is infinite, then for such  $n$ ,  $\mu(A_n) = \infty$  and then  $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu(A_n) = \infty$

Also in this case  $\bigcup A_n$  is infinite

$$\Rightarrow \mu(\bigcup A_n) = \infty$$

$$\Rightarrow \mu(\bigcup A_n) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu(A_n)$$

CASE III:

If for all  $n$ ,  $A_n$  is finite, then this is obvious, due to the fact that  $\{A_n\}$  is a sequence of pairwise disjoint sets

$$\text{Then } \mu(\bigcup A_n) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu(A_n)$$

Hence in either case  $\mu$  is countably additive.

**PROPOSITION:-**

let  $(X, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$  be a measure space, then

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

174

(i) if there exists  $A \in \mathcal{A}$  s.t.  $\mu(A) < \infty$   
 Then  $\mu(\phi) = 0$

(ii)  $\mu$  is monotone.

(iii) If  $\{A_n\}$  is a sequence of pairwise disjoint sets in  $\mathcal{A}$ , then

$$\mu(T) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu(A_n \cap T) + \mu(T \cap (\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n)^c)$$

for any  $T \in \mathcal{A}$ .

PROOF:

$$\begin{aligned} \text{(i)} \quad \mu(A) &= \mu(A \cup \phi) \\ &= \mu(A) + \mu(\phi) \quad \because \mu \text{ is countably additive} \\ \Rightarrow \mu(A) &= \mu(A) + \mu(\phi) \quad \because \mu(A) < +\infty \\ \Rightarrow \mu(\phi) &= 0 \end{aligned}$$

(ii) let  $A, B \in \mathcal{A}$  s.t.  $A \subseteq B$

$$\text{Now } B = (B \setminus A) \cup A$$

$$\text{and } (B \setminus A) \cap A = \phi$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \mu(B) &= \mu[(B \setminus A) \cup A] \\ &= \mu(B \setminus A) + \mu(A) \end{aligned}$$

$\because \mu$  is countably additive.

$$\Rightarrow \mu(B) = \mu(B \setminus A) + \mu(A)$$

$$\Rightarrow \mu(B) \geq \mu(A) \quad \because \mu(B \setminus A) \geq 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \mu(B) \geq \mu(A) \Rightarrow \mu(A) \leq \mu(B)$$

$\Rightarrow \mu$  is monotone.

$$\text{(iii)} \quad T = T \cap X = T \cap \left[ \left( \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n \right) \cup \left( \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n \right)^c \right]$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622



175

$$\Rightarrow T = [T \cap (\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n)] \cup [T \cap (\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n)^c]$$

$$\Rightarrow \mu(T) = \mu\left[\left\{\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} (T \cap A_n)\right\} \cup \left\{T \cap \left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n\right)^c\right\}\right]$$

$$= \mu\left[\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} (T \cap A_n)\right] + \mu\left[T \cap \left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n\right)^c\right]$$

$$= \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu(T \cap A_n) + \mu\left[T \cap \left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n\right)^c\right]$$

$\because \mu$  is additive.

$\because \mu$  is countably additive.

**Definition:-** A measure space  $(X, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$  is said to be finite if  $\mu(X) < +\infty$ . In general  $A \in \mathcal{A}$  is said to be finite if  $\mu(A) < +\infty$ .

**Definition:-** A measure space  $(X, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$  is called  $\sigma$ -finite if there is a sequence  $\{E_n\}$  of sets in  $\mathcal{A}$  with  $X = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n$  and for all  $n$ ,  $\mu(E_n) < +\infty$ .

**EXAMPLE:-**

Counting measure on  $\mathbb{N}$  is  $\sigma$ -finite

$$\because \mathbb{N} = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \{n\}$$

$$\text{and } \mu(\{n\}) = 1, \text{ for all } n$$

$$< +\infty$$

Note that counting measure is not finite

$$\because \mu(\mathbb{N}) = \infty$$

**EXAMPLE:-**

let  $(X, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$  be a measure space, where

$$\mu(E) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } E = \emptyset \\ \infty & \text{if } E \neq \emptyset \end{cases}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

176

If  $\mu$  is neither finite nor  $\sigma$ -finite

Example:

Let  $\mu(E) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } p \notin E, \text{ where } p \text{ is a fixed element of } X. \\ 1 & \text{if } p \in E \end{cases}$

Then  $\mu$  is measure on  $X$  and it is both finite and  $\sigma$ -finite.

REMARK:

Every finite measure can be regarded as a finite but converse is not true.  
e.g. counting measure is a  $\sigma$ -finite but is not finite

Definition:-

By an outer measure  $\mu^*$ , we mean a non-negative extended real valued function on  $2^X$  i.e.  $\mu^*: 2^X \rightarrow \bar{\mathbb{R}}$  with the following properties.

- (i)  $\mu^*(\emptyset) = 0$
- (ii)  $\mu^*$  is monotone
- (iii)  $\mu^*$  is countably subadditive.

EXAMPLE: Define  $\mu^*: 2^X \rightarrow [0, \infty]$  by

$$\mu^*(E) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } E = \emptyset \\ 1 & \text{if } E \neq \emptyset \end{cases}$$

Then  $\mu^*$  is an outer measure if  $X$  consists of more than one point, then  $\mu^*$  is not countably additive.

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



177

Solution:-(i) By definition of  $\mu^*$ ,  $\mu^*(\emptyset) = 0$ (ii)  $\mu^*$  IS MONTONE:-Let  $A, B \in 2^X$  such that  $A \subseteq B$ 

Then we have the following cases:

CASE I: If  $A = \emptyset$ ,  $B = \emptyset$ 

$$\Rightarrow \mu^*(A) = 0, \mu^*(B) = 0 \Rightarrow \mu^*(A) = \mu^*(B)$$

CASE II: If  $A = \emptyset$ ,  $B \neq \emptyset$ 

$$\Rightarrow \mu^*(A) = 0, \mu^*(B) = 1 \Rightarrow \mu^*(A) < \mu^*(B)$$

CASE III: If  $A \neq \emptyset$ ,  $B \neq \emptyset$ 

$$\Rightarrow \mu^*(A) = 1, \mu^*(B) = 1 \Rightarrow \mu^*(A) = \mu^*(B)$$

Combining all three cases;

$$\mu^*(A) \leq \mu^*(B)$$

Hence  $A \subseteq B \Rightarrow \mu^*(A) \leq \mu^*(B)$  $\Rightarrow \mu^*$  is montone.(iii) let  $\{E_n\}$  be any sequence of elements in  $2^X$ , then

CASE I:

If for all  $n$ ,  $E_n = \emptyset$ , Then  $\mu^*(E_n) = 0, \forall n$ 

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu^*(E_n) = 0$$

Then also

$$\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n = \emptyset \Rightarrow \mu^*\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \mu^*\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu^*(E_n)$$

CASE II: If for all  $n$ ,  $E_n \neq \emptyset$ **Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Feroze State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**

178

$$\text{then } \mu^*(E_n) = 1, \forall n \\ \Rightarrow \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu^*(E_n) = \infty$$

$$\text{Now also } \bigcup_n E_n \neq \emptyset \Rightarrow \mu^*(\bigcup_n E_n) = 1 \\ \Rightarrow \mu^*(\bigcup_n E_n) < \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu^*(E_n) \quad \forall.$$

CASE III: If for some  $n$ ,  $E_n \neq \emptyset$  then  
obviously  $\mu^*(\bigcup_n E_n) \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu^*(E_n)$

$$\text{Hence combining all the cases.} \\ \mu^*(\bigcup_n E_n) \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu^*(E_n)$$

$\Rightarrow \mu^*$  is countably subadditive.

Now, let  $X = \{a, b\}$

$$E_1 = \{a\}, \quad E_2 = \{b\}$$

$$\Rightarrow E_1 \cup E_2 = \{a, b\}$$

$$\text{Now } \mu^*(E_1) = 1, \mu^*(E_2) = 1, \mu^*(E_1 \cup E_2) = 1$$

$$\Rightarrow \mu^*(E_1 \cup E_2) < \mu^*(E_1) + \mu^*(E_2)$$

even  $E_1 \cap E_2 = \emptyset$

$\Rightarrow \mu^*$  is not additive.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



179

## LEBESGUE OUTER MEASURE:-

Lebesgue outer measure is a set function

$$m^*: 2^{\mathbb{R}} \rightarrow [0, \infty], \text{ defined by}$$

$$m^*(A) = \inf \left\{ \sum_n l(I_n) : A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n \right\}$$

where infimum is taken over finite or countable sequences  $\{I_n\}$  of open interval and  $l(I_n)$  stands for length of open interval  $I_n$ .

### REMARKS:-

(i) For every  $A \in 2^{\mathbb{R}}$ ,  $m^*(A) \geq 0$   
 $\because$  for any open interval  $I$ ,  $l(I) > 0$

(ii)  $m^*(\emptyset) = 0$ , clearly for every  $\epsilon > 0$ , however small  $\emptyset \subseteq ]-\frac{\epsilon}{4}, \frac{\epsilon}{4}[$  Then  $m^*(\emptyset) \leq l(-\frac{\epsilon}{4}, \frac{\epsilon}{4})$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(\emptyset) \leq \frac{\epsilon}{2}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(\emptyset) \leq \epsilon < \epsilon \Rightarrow m^*(\emptyset) < \epsilon$$

Since  $\epsilon$  is arbitrary so  $m^*(\emptyset) = 0$

(iii) Let  $x \in \mathbb{R}$  and  $\{x\} \in 2^{\mathbb{R}}$ , then clearly for every  $\epsilon > 0$ , however small  $\{x\} \subseteq ]x - \frac{\epsilon}{4}, x + \frac{\epsilon}{4}[$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(\{x\}) \leq l(x - \frac{\epsilon}{4}, x + \frac{\epsilon}{4})$$

$$= x + \frac{\epsilon}{4} - x - \frac{\epsilon}{4} = \frac{\epsilon}{2} < \epsilon$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(\{x\}) < \epsilon$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

180

Since  $\epsilon$  is arbitrary, so  $m^*(\{x\}) = 0$

(iv) Let  $A, B$  be two subsets of  $\mathbb{R}$  s.t.

$A \subseteq B$ , then

$m^*(A) = \inf \left\{ \sum_n l(I_n) : A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n \right\}$ , where  $I_n$  is a countable sequence of open intervals and  $m^*(B) = \inf \left\{ \sum_n l(I'_n) : B \subseteq \bigcup_n I'_n \right\}$ , again  $\{I'_n\}$  is a countable sequence of open intervals.

As  $A \subseteq B$ , so  $\bigcup_n I_n \subseteq \bigcup_n I'_n$  in general.

$\Rightarrow$  In general  $\sum_n l(I_n) \leq \sum_n l(I'_n)$

$\Rightarrow \inf \left\{ \sum_n l(I_n) : A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n \right\} \leq \inf \left\{ \sum_n l(I'_n) : B \subseteq \bigcup_n I'_n \right\}$

$\Rightarrow m^*(A) \leq m^*(B)$

$\Rightarrow$  for  $A \subseteq B \Rightarrow m^*(A) \leq m^*(B)$

$\Rightarrow m^*$  is monotone.

**PROPOSITION:** v.v. imp

(i) If  $\{A_n\}$  is any sequence of sets of real number, then

$$m^*\left(\bigcup_n A_n\right) \leq \sum_n m^*(A_n)$$

i.e.  $m^*$  is countably subadditive.

(ii) Lebesgue outer measure of a countable set is zero.

**PROOF:-**

If, for some  $n$ ,  $m^*(A_n)$  is infinite, then  $\bigcup_n A_n$  is infinite, then

$m^*\left(\bigcup_n A_n\right) = \sum_n m^*(A_n)$  and both are infinite.



181

Same is the, if for all  $n$ ,  $m^*(A_n)$  is infinite.

Now assume for all  $n$ ,  $m^*(A_n)$  is finite.

Now by the definition of  $m^*(A_n)$

$$m^*(A_n) = \inf \left\{ \sum_i l(I_{n,i}) : A_n \subseteq \bigcup_i I_{n,i} \right\}, \text{ where}$$

$I_{n,i}$  is a countable sequence of open intervals. Now by the definition of infimum for every  $\epsilon > 0$ , however small

$$m^*(A_n) + \frac{\epsilon}{2^n} > \sum_i l(I_{n,i}), \text{ for some countable}$$

sequence  $\{I_{n,i}\}$ , such that  $A_n \subseteq \bigcup_i I_{n,i}$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_i l(I_{n,i}) < m^*(A_n) + \frac{\epsilon}{2^n} \quad \text{--- (1)}$$

Now, as countable union of countable sets is countable so  $\bigcup_n (\bigcup_i I_{n,i})$  is countable.

Union of  $\bigcup_i I_{n,i}$  and  $\bigcup_n A_n \subseteq \bigcup_n (\bigcup_i I_{n,i})$

Now by definition of  $m^*$

$$m^*\left(\bigcup_n A_n\right) \leq \sum_{n,i} l(I_{n,i})$$

$$= \sum_n \left[ \sum_i l(I_{n,i}) \right] < \sum_n \left[ m^*(A_n) + \frac{\epsilon}{2^n} \right]$$

$$= \sum_n m^*(A_n) + \sum_n \frac{\epsilon}{2^n}$$

$$= \sum_n m^*(A_n) + \epsilon$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*\left(\bigcup_n A_n\right) < \sum_n m^*(A_n) + \epsilon$$

As  $\epsilon$  is arbitrary, so

$$m^*\left(\bigcup_n A_n\right) \leq \sum_n m^*(A_n)$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

182

(ii) Let  $A = \{x_1, x_2, x_3, \dots\}$  be a countable set. Then  $A = \bigcup_n \{x_n\}$

$$m^*(A) = m^*\left(\bigcup_n \{x_n\}\right) \leq \sum_n m^*(\{x_n\})$$

$$= \sum_n (0) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) \leq 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) = 0$$

Obviously if  $A$  is finite, then also  $m^*(A) = 0$

**REMARK:-**

From above proposition Lebesgue outer measure of  $\mathbb{N}$ ,  $\mathbb{Z}$ ,  $\mathbb{Q}$ ,  $\mathbb{N} \times \mathbb{N}$  etc are zero.

**COROLLARY:-**

Lebesgue outer measure is an outer measure because:

- (i)  $m^*(\emptyset) = 0$
- (ii)  $m^*$  is monotone
- (iii)  $m^*$  is countably subadditive.

**PROPOSITION:-**

Lebesgue outer measure of an interval is its length.

Proof: We divide the proof in the following cases.

**CASE I:**

If interval is bounded and closed  
let  $I = [a, b]$

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



183

Now, For any  $\epsilon > 0$ , however small  
 $[a, b] \subseteq ]a - \epsilon, b + \epsilon[$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Then } m^*(I) &= m^*([a, b]) \\ &\leq l([a - \epsilon, b + \epsilon]) \\ &= b - a + 2\epsilon \end{aligned}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(I) \leq b - a + 2\epsilon$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(I) \leq \inf \{b - a + 2\epsilon : \epsilon > 0 \text{ and very very small}\}$$

$$= b - a$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(I) \leq b - a \quad \rightarrow (i)$$

Now, consider a countable sequence  $\{I_m\}$   
 of open intervals s.t.  $I \subseteq \bigcup_m I_m$

As  $I$  is closed and bounded, so  $I$  is compact (By Heine-Borel theorem)

So then by the definition of compact, every open cover for  $I$  has a finite subcover. Thus as  $\{I_m\}$  is an open cover so there is a finite open subcover.

$\{I_1, I_2, I_3, \dots, I_n\}$  of  $I$  i.e.  $I \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i$

Now for  $a \in I \Rightarrow a \in \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i$ , then  $a \in I_{i^*}$  for some  $i^*$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Let } I_{i^*} &= ]a_1, b_1[ \Rightarrow a \in ]a_1, b_1[ \\ &\Rightarrow a_1 < a < b_1 \end{aligned}$$

Now if  $b \notin ]a_1, b_1[$ , then  $b_1 \leq b$

$$\Rightarrow b \in [a, b] \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i$$

$$\Rightarrow b_1 \in \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i \Rightarrow b_1 \in I_{i'}$$
 for some  $i'$

$$\begin{aligned} &\Rightarrow b_1 \in ]a_2, b_2[, \text{ where } ]a_2, b_2[ = I_{i'} \\ &\Rightarrow a_2 < b_1 < b_2 \end{aligned}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

184

Now if  $b \notin ]a_2, b_2[$ , then  $b_2 \leq b$   
 further  $a < b_2 \leq b$   
 $\Rightarrow b_2 \in [a, b] \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i$

$\Rightarrow b_2 \in \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i \Rightarrow b_2 \in ]a_3, b_3[$ , where  
 $]a_3, b_3[$  is one of  $\{I_1, I_2, \dots, I_n\}$   
 $\Rightarrow a_3 < b_2 < b_3$

Now continuing this process we get  
 intervals  $]a_1, b_1[$ ,  $]a_2, b_2[$ ,  $]a_3, b_3[$ , ...,  $]a_k, b_k[$   
 from  $I_1, I_2, \dots, I_n$ ,  $k \leq n$   
 s.t.  $a_i < b_{i-1} < b_i$

Since  $\{I_i\}_{i=1}^n$  is finite, so this process  
 must terminate at some stage  $]a_k, b_k[$   
 and then  $b \in ]a_k, b_k[ \Rightarrow b < b_k$

Now, note that  $b_k > b$  and  $a_1 < a$

$$\Rightarrow b_k - a_1 > b - a \quad \rightarrow *$$

$$\text{Now } \sum_{i=1}^n l(I_i) \geq \sum_{i=1}^k l(I_i) \quad \because k \leq n$$

$$= (b_1 - a_1) + (b_2 - a_2) + \dots + (b_k - a_k)$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= (b_k - a_k) + (b_{k-1} - a_{k-1}) + \dots + (b_2 - a_2) + (b_1 - a_1) \\ &= b_k - (a_k - b_{k-1}) - (a_{k-1} - b_{k-2}) - \dots - (a_2 - b_1) - a_1 \\ &\geq b_k - a_1 \end{aligned}$$

$$> b - a \quad \text{by } *$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{i=1}^n l(I_i) > b - a$$

$$\text{Now } m^*([a, b]) = \inf \left\{ \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} l(I_n) : [a, b] \subseteq \bigcup I_n \right\}$$

$$\geq b - a$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*([a, b]) \geq b - a \quad \rightarrow (ii)$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



From (i) and (ii)

$$m^*([a, b]) = b - a \\ = l([a, b])$$

### CASE II:

If  $I$  is an open bounded interval, then there exists, for every  $\epsilon > 0$ , a closed interval  $J$  s.t.  $J \subseteq I$  and

$$l(I) - \epsilon < l(J)$$

$$\Rightarrow l(I) - \epsilon < m^*(J) \quad \because m^*(J) = l(J) \text{ as } J \text{ is closed interval (by case I)}$$

Since  $\epsilon$  is arbitrary

$$\text{so } l(I) \leq m^*(J) \quad (i)$$

Now,  $J \subseteq I$

and  $m^*$  is monotone

$$\text{so } m^*(J) \leq m^*(I)$$

$$\Rightarrow l(I) \leq m^*(J) \leq m^*(I) \quad \text{by (i)}$$

$$\Rightarrow l(I) \leq m^*(I) \quad (ii)$$

Now also  $I \subseteq \bar{I}$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(I) \leq m^*(\bar{I}) \\ = l(\bar{I}) = l(I)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(I) \leq l(I) \quad (iii)$$

from (ii) and (iii)

$$m^*(I) = l(I)$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

### CASE III:

If  $I$  is an infinite unbounded interval then for a given non-negative real number  $\alpha$ , there is a closed interval  $J$  s.t.  $J \subseteq I$  and  $l(J) = \alpha$

186

and this result holds for how many large  $\alpha$ .

$\Rightarrow I \supseteq J$ , and  $m^*$  is monotone

so  $m^*(I) \geq m^*(J) = l(J) = \alpha$

$\Rightarrow m^*(I) \geq \alpha$ , for how many large  $\alpha$

$\Rightarrow m^*(I) = \infty = l(I)$

Hence combining all the above cases

we conclude that Lebesgue outer measure of  $[a, b]$ ,  $]a, b[$ ,  $]a, b]$ ,  $[a, b[$

$[a, \infty[$ ,  $] - \infty, b]$ ,  $] - \infty, b[$ ,  $] - \infty, \infty[$  is

equal to length of corresponding interval

$\Rightarrow$  LOM of an interval is its length.

### COROLLARY :-

Prove that  $[a, b]$ ,  $a \neq b$  is uncountable.

### Proof:

Suppose on the contrary  $[a, b]$  is countable

then  $m^*([a, b]) = 0$  which is a contradiction, because the fact is

$m^*([a, b]) = l([a, b]) = b - a \neq 0$

$\because a \neq b$

$\Rightarrow$  Our supposition is wrong and hence  $[a, b]$  is uncountable.

Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute

051-4421549

0333-5126581, 0312-5126581

Gentleman Trader

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



187

**Definition:-** Let  $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  and  $x \in \mathbb{R}$ , Then translation of  $A$  by  $x$  is the set  $x+A$ , given by  $x+A = \{x+a : a \in A\}$

**Examples:**

$$2 + [5, 7[ = [7, 9[$$

$$3 + ]5, 15[ = ]8, 18[$$

$$3 + ]5, 6[ = ]8, 9[$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**PROPOSITION:-**

Prove that LOM  $m^*$  is translation invariant.

**PROOF:-**

Let  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  and  $x \in \mathbb{R}$ , Then translation of  $E$  by  $x$  means the set

$$x+E = \{x+y : y \in E\}$$

To prove  $m^*(E) = m^*(x+E)$

Here arises two cases:

**CASE I:-**

If  $E$  is countable, then  $x+E$  is also countable. Then as LOM of a countable set is zero so  $m^*(E) = 0$  &  $m^*(x+E) = 0$   
 $\Rightarrow m^*(E) = m^*(x+E)$

**CASE II:-**

If  $E$  is uncountable, then  $x+E$  is also uncountable.

Now  $m^*(E) = \inf \{ \sum l(I_n) : E \subseteq \cup I_n \}$ , where  $I_n$  is a countable sequence of open

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

Gentlem@n Traders

intervals. Now for any  $y \in E \Rightarrow y \in \bigcup_n I_n$   
 $\Rightarrow y \in I_n$ , for some  $I_n$   
 $\Rightarrow x+y \in x+I_n = J_n$   
 As  $I_n$  is an open interval so  $J_n$  is  
 also an open interval.  
 Now for each  $x+y \in x+E \Rightarrow x+y \in J_n$ ,  
 for some  $n$ .

$$\Rightarrow x+y \in x+E \Rightarrow x+y \in \bigcup_n J_n$$

$\Rightarrow x+E \subseteq \bigcup_n J_n$   
 Next note that  $l(I_n) = l(J_n)$ ; for all  $n$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_n l(I_n) = \sum_n l(J_n) \text{ such that for some } x+I_n = J_n$$

$$\Rightarrow \inf \left\{ \sum_n l(I_n) : E \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n \right\} = \inf \left\{ \sum_n l(J_n) : x+E \subseteq \bigcup_n J_n \right\}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E) = m^*(x+E)$$

$\Rightarrow m^*$  is translation invariant.

### COROLLARY:-

Show that  $m^*$  is not one one.

Sol:

As for any  $x \neq 0$  and  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$

$$x+E \neq E$$

but by above theorem  $m^*(x+E) = m^*(E)$

$\Rightarrow m^*$  is not 1-1.

### PROPOSITION:-

If  $m^*(A) = 0$ , then for any  $B \subseteq \mathbb{R}$

$$(i) m^*(A \cup B) = m^*(B)$$

(ii) If  $A$  is a set of rational numbers between 0 and 1, and  $\{I_n\}$  is a countable sequence of open intervals s.t.



$A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n$  then  $\sum_n l(I_n) \geq 1$ .

PROOF:-

As  $m^*$  is countably subadditive

$$m^*(A \cup B) \leq m^*(A) + m^*(B)$$

$$= 0 + m^*(B) = m^*(B)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A \cup B) \leq m^*(B)$$

Now as  $B \subseteq A \cup B$  and  $m^*$  is monotone  $\rightarrow *$

$$\text{So } m^*(B) \leq m^*(A \cup B)$$

From  $*$  and  $**$   $\rightarrow **$

$$m^*(A \cup B) = m^*(B)$$

(iii) As  $\{I_n\}$  is a countable sequence of open intervals such that  $A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n$  and the smallest open interval containing all points of  $A$  is  $]0,1[$  and so  $A \subseteq ]0,1[$ , Thus  $]0,1[ \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(]0,1[) \leq m^*(\bigcup_n I_n) \leq \sum_n m^*(I_n)$$

$\because m^*$  is monotone and countably subadditive

$$\Rightarrow m^*(]0,1[) \leq \sum_n m^*(I_n) = \sum_n l(I_n)$$

$$\Rightarrow 1 \leq \sum_n l(I_n)$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_n l(I_n) \geq 1$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**PROPOSITION:**

Given any set  $A$  and  $\epsilon > 0$ , there is an open set  $O$  such that  $A \subseteq O$  and  $m^*(O) < m^*(A) + \epsilon$

**Proof:**

By definition  $m^*(A) = \inf \left\{ \sum_n l(I_n) : A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n \right\}$   
where  $I_n$  is a countable sequence of open intervals.

190

Such that  $A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n$

Now by definition of infimum for  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists a countable sequence  $\{I_n\}$  of open intervals such that  $A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n$  and

$$m^*(A) + \epsilon > \sum_n l(I_n) \rightarrow *$$

Now put  $O = \bigcup_n I_n$

As for each  $n$ ,  $I_n$  is an open interval and an open interval is an open set and also as union of any number of open sets is an open set, so  $\bigcup_n I_n$  is an open set

$\Rightarrow O$  is an open set and  $A \subseteq O$

Next  $m^*(O) = m^*(\bigcup_n I_n)$

$$\leq \sum_n m^*(I_n) \because m^* \text{ is countably subadditive}$$

$$= \sum_n l(I_n) \because \text{L.O.M. of an interval is its length}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O) \leq \sum_n l(I_n)$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_n l(I_n) \geq m^*(O) \rightarrow **$$

From \* and \*\*

$$m^*(A) + \epsilon > \sum_n l(I_n) \geq m^*(O)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) + \epsilon > m^*(O)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O) < m^*(A) + \epsilon$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

### DEFINITION:-

Let  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ , then  $E$  is said to be Lebesgue measurable set or simply measurable set if for each  $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$

$$m^*(A) = m^*(A \cap E) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

In this case  $A$  is called test set, as it is used to check the measurability of  $E$ .

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



191

REMARKS:**Gentleman Traders**Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

(i)  $A = A \cap R = A \cap (E \cup E')$

$$= (A \cap E) \cup (A \cap E')$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) = m^*[(A \cap E) \cup (A \cap E')]$$

$$\leq m^*(A \cap E) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

 $\because m^*$  is countably and hence  
finitely subadditive. $\Rightarrow m^*(A) \leq m^*(A \cap E) + m^*(A \cap E')$ , and it  
always hold, so its means in order to  
prove  $E$  is measurable it is sufficient  
to prove

$$m^*(A) \geq m^*(A \cap E) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

(ii)  $E$  is measurable iff  $E'$  is measurable

$$\because m^*(A) = m^*(A \cap E) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

$$\text{iff } m^*(A) = m^*(A \cap (E')') + m^*(A \cap E')$$

(iii)  $m^*(A \cap \phi) + m^*(A \cap \phi')$

$$= m^*(\phi) + m^*(A \cap R)$$

$$= 0 + m^*(A) = m^*(A)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) = m^*(A \cap \phi) + m^*(A \cap \phi')$$

 $\Rightarrow \phi$  is measurableThen by Remark (ii).  $\phi' = R$  is measurableLEMMA:-If  $m^*(E) = 0$ , then  $E$  is measurable setProof:For any test set  $A$ ,  $A \cap E \subseteq E$ 

$$\therefore m^*(A \cap E) \leq m^*(E)$$

 $\because m^*$  is monotone

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

192

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A \cap E) \leq 0$$

 $\because m^*(E) = 0$  is given

but  $m^*(A \cap E) \geq 0$  by definition of  $m^*$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A \cap E) = 0$$

Next  $A \cap E' \subseteq A$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A \cap E') \leq m^*(A) \because m^* \text{ is monotone}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) \geq m^*(A \cap E') + m^*(A \cap E)$$

$$\because m^*(A \cap E) = 0$$

$\Rightarrow E$  is measurable

### REMARK:

From above lemma and by the fact that LOM of any singleton set, finite set, countable set is zero, it concludes that all singleton sets, finite sets and countable sets are measurable sets.

19-06-2022

19/6/22  
imp

### THEOREM:-

Union and intersection of two measurable sets is measurable set.

### PROOF:

Let  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  be two measurable sets,

To prove  $E_1 \cup E_2$  and  $E_1 \cap E_2$  are measurable

First we prove  $E_1 \cup E_2$  is measurable

let  $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ ; Now using  $A \cap E_1$  as test set and the fact that  $E_2$  is measurable, we have

$$m^*(A \cap E_1) = m^*(A \cap E_1 \cap E_2) + m^*(A \cap E_1 \cap E_2')$$

$\rightarrow *$

Gentleman Traders

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



193

Now also we know that

$$A \cap (E_1 \cup E_2) = (A \cap E_1) \cup (A \cap E_1' \cap E_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A \cap (E_1 \cup E_2)) \leq m^*(A \cap E_1) + m^*(A \cap E_1' \cap E_2)$$

→ \*\*

∵  $m^*$  is subadditive

Now,

$$m^*[A \cap (E_1 \cup E_2)] + m^*[A \cap (E_1 \cup E_2)'] = m^*[A \cap (E_1 \cup E_2)]$$

$$+ m^*[A \cap (E_1' \cap E_2)]$$

$$\leq m^*(A \cap E_1) + m^*(A \cap E_1' \cap E_2)$$

$$+ m^*(A \cap E_1' \cap E_2')$$

by \*\*

$$= m^*(A \cap E_1) + m^*(A \cap E_1')$$

by \*

$$= m^*(A)$$

∵  $E_1$  is measurable

$$\Rightarrow m^*[A \cap (E_1 \cup E_2)] + m^*[A \cap (E_1 \cup E_2)'] \leq m^*(A)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) \geq m^*[A \cap (E_1 \cup E_2)] + m^*[A \cap (E_1 \cup E_2)']$$

⇒  $E_1 \cup E_2$  is measurable

Now we show  $E_1 \cap E_2$  is measurable

As  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  are measurable

⇒  $E_1'$  and  $E_2'$  are measurable

⇒  $E_1' \cup E_2'$  is measurable

⇒  $(E_1' \cup E_2)'$  is measurable

⇒  $E_1 \cap E_2$  is measurable

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



194

17-06-21

COROLLARY:-

✓ Prove that union and intersection of finite number of measurable set is measurable.

PROOF:-

Let  $\{E_1, E_2, \dots, E_n\}$  be a finite number of measurable sets.

To prove  $\bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i$  is measurable.

As  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  are measurable

So  $E_1 \cup E_2$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow (E_1 \cup E_2) \cup E_3$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow E_1 \cup E_2 \cup E_3$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow (E_1 \cup E_2 \cup E_3) \cup E_4$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow E_1 \cup E_2 \cup \dots \cup E_n = \bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i$  is measurable

Now to prove  $\bigcap_{i=1}^n E_i$  is measurable

Since  $E_i$ , for all  $i$ , is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  So  $E_i^c$ , for all  $i$ , is measurable.

Then by above  $\bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i^c$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow \left[ \bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i^c \right]^c$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow \bigcap_{i=1}^n E_i$  is measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Folo State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**



Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute

051-4421549

0333-5126581, 0312-5126581

21-06-2021

LEMMA:-

Let  $A$  be any set of real numbers and  $\{E_1, E_2, E_3, \dots, E_n\}$  be a finite family of pairwise disjoint measurable sets, then

$$m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i)] = \sum_{i=1}^n m^*(A \cap E_i)$$
Proof:

We use principal of mathematical induction to prove this result.

Obviously given is true for  $n=1$ .

Now suppose given is true for  $n=k-1$  i.e.

$$m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{k-1} E_i)] = \sum_{i=1}^{k-1} m^*(A \cap E_i) \rightarrow *$$

Now as  $E_i$ 's are pairwise disjoint

$$\text{So } A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^k E_i) \cap E_k = A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^k (E_i \cap E_k)) = A \cap E_k$$

also

$$A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^k E_i) \cap E_k = A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^k (E_i \cap E_k))$$

Now as  $E_k$  is measurable, so if we use  $A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^k E_i)$  as test set, then we have

$$m^*(A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^k E_i)) = m^*(A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^k E_i) \cap E_k) + m^*(A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^k E_i) \cap E_k^c)$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

$$= m^*(A \cap E_k) + m^*(A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{k-1} E_i))$$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

196

$$= m^*(A \cap E_k) + \sum_{i=1}^{k-1} m^*(A \cap E_i)$$

by \*

$$\Rightarrow m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^k E_i)] = \sum_{i=1}^k m^*(A \cap E_i)$$

Hence given is true for  $n=k$

So given is true for all finite  $k$

$$\therefore m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)] = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(A \cap E_i)$$

✓ THEOREM:-

let  $A$  be any set and  $\{E_i\}$  be a sequence of pairwise disjoint measurable sets, then

$$m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)] = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(A \cap E_i)$$

PROOF:-

Since  $E_i$ 's are pairwise disjoint  
Therefore

$$A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i) \subseteq A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i)] \leq m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)]$$

$\because m^*$  is monotone

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{i=1}^n m^*(A \cap E_i) \leq m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)]$$

$$\therefore m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)] = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(A \cap E_i)$$

If  $n \rightarrow \infty$ , then

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(A \cap E_i) \leq m^*[A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)] \rightarrow (1)$$

Also  $m^*$  is countably subadditive

$\Rightarrow \cup \in \Sigma$

Gentleman Traders

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



197

by page 180

Therefore,

$$\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(A \cap E_i) \geq m^*(A \cap \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i) \rightarrow (2)$$

Comparing (1) and (2)

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(A \cap E_i) = m^*(A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i))$$

THEOREM:-

The class  $M$  of Lebesgue measurable set is  $\sigma$ -algebra.

PROOF:-

We know that union of two measurable set is a measurable and also complement of a measurable set is measurable so  $M$  is an algebra.

Now let  $\{E_i\}$  be a sequence of sets in  $M$ . To prove  $\bigcup E_i \in M$ . Let  $E = \bigcup E_i$

Now, by a well known theorem, there is a pairwise disjoint sequence  $\{F_i\}$  of measurable sets such that  $\bigcup E_i = \bigcup F_i$ . Put  $H_n = \bigcup_{i=1}^n F_i$ , then for each  $n$ ,  $H_n$  is measurable.

$$\text{Next } H_n = \bigcup_{i=1}^n F_i \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} F_i = E$$

$$\Rightarrow H_n \subseteq E \Rightarrow E' \subseteq H_n'$$

$$\Rightarrow A \cap E' \subseteq A \cap H_n' \quad \text{for every } A \in \mathcal{R}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A \cap E') \leq m^*(A \cap H_n') \rightarrow *$$

$\therefore m^*$  is monotone

Now as  $H_n$  is measurable, so

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

198

$$\begin{aligned} m^*(A) &= m^*(A \cap H_n) + m^*(A \cap H_n^c) \\ &\geq m^*(A \cap H_n) + m^*(A \cap E') \\ &\because H_n = \bigcup_{i=1}^n F_i \end{aligned}$$

$$= \sum_{i=1}^n m^*(A \cap F_i) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) \geq \sum_{i=1}^n m^*(A \cap F_i) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

Since L.H.S is independent of  $n$ , so inequality holds for all  $n$ , so also holds when  $n \rightarrow \infty$ , thus:

$$m^*(A) \geq \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(A \cap F_i) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

$$= m^*(A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} F_i)) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

$$= m^*(A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

$$\because \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} F_i = \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i$$

$$= m^*(A \cap E) + m^*(A \cap E')$$

$\Rightarrow E$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow E = \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i \in \mathcal{M} \Rightarrow \mathcal{M}$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra.

### REMARKS:

i) It follows from above theorem and De Morgan's law that the  $\sigma$ -algebra  $\mathcal{M}$  of measurable sets is closed under countable intersection.

ii) Now consider

$$m^*(A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(A \cap E_i)$$

where  $A$  is any set in  $\mathcal{R}$  and  $E_i$  is



a sequence of pairwise disjoint measurable sets. Put  $A = \mathbb{R}$ , then  $m^*(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(E_i)$   
 $\Rightarrow m^*(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(E_i)$

$\Rightarrow m^*$  is countably (and also finitely) additive in  $\mathcal{M}$ -algebra  $\mathcal{M}$ .

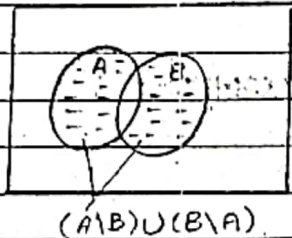
### DEFINITION:

For any set  $A$  and  $B$ , their symmetric difference is denoted and defined by

$$A \Delta B = (A \setminus B) \cup (B \setminus A)$$

One can easily prove that

$$A \Delta B = B \Delta A \text{ and } (A \Delta B) \Delta C = A \Delta (B \Delta C)$$



### PROPOSITION:

If  $F$  is a measurable set and  $m^*(F \Delta G)$  is zero i.e.  $m^*(F \Delta G) = 0$  then  $G$  is measurable.

### PROOF:

$$F \Delta G = (F \setminus G) \cup (G \setminus F)$$

$$\Rightarrow F \setminus G \subseteq F \Delta G \text{ and } G \setminus F \subseteq F \Delta G$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(F \setminus G) \leq m^*(F \Delta G) \text{ and } m^*(G \setminus F) \leq m^*(F \Delta G)$$

$\because m^*$  is monotone

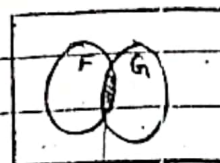
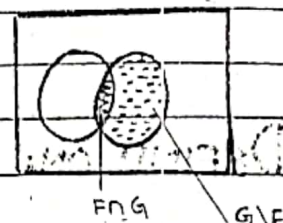
$$\Rightarrow m^*(F \setminus G) \leq 0 \text{ and } m^*(G \setminus F) \leq 0$$

$$\therefore m^*(F \setminus G) = 0 \text{ and } m^*(G \setminus F) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow F \setminus G \text{ and } G \setminus F \text{ both are measurable}$$

$$\text{Next } F \cap G = F \cap (F \setminus G)^c$$

200

 $\Rightarrow F \cap G$  is measurableNext  $G = (F \cap G) \cup (G \setminus F)$  $\Rightarrow G$  is measurable, because $F \cap G$  and  $G \setminus F$  are measurable and union of two measurable sets is measurable.

✓ Definition:-

24-06-2021

A set  $G$  is said to be  $G_\delta$  set if it is the countable intersection of open sets.

EXAMPLE:

Any closed interval  $[a, b]$ ,  $a, b \in \mathbb{R}$  is a  $G_\delta$  set, because  $[a, b] = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} [a - 1/n, b + 1/n]$  and open intervals are open sets in  $\mathbb{R}$ .

Definition:-

A set  $F$  is said to be  $F_\sigma$  set if it is countable union of closed sets.

Example:

Any open interval  $(a, b)$  is a  $F_\sigma$  set because  $(a, b) = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} [a + 1/n, b - 1/n]$ 

PROPOSITION:-

Given any set  $A \in \mathbb{R}$  and  $\epsilon > 0$ , there is a  $G_\delta$  set  $G$  such that  $A \subseteq G$  and  $m^*(A) = m^*(G)$ .

Gentleman Traders

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



207

**Proof:-**

We know that for  $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  and  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exists an open set  $O$ , such that  $A \subseteq O$  and  $m^*(O) < m^*(A) + \epsilon$ .

If we choose  $\epsilon = \frac{1}{n}$ , then for each  $n$ , there exists open set  $O_n$  such that  $A \subseteq O_n$  &  $m^*(O_n) < m^*(A) + \frac{1}{n}$ .

$G = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} O_n$ , then being countable intersection  $G$  is  $G_\delta$  set. Also as for all  $n$ ,  $A \subseteq O_n$   
 $\Rightarrow A \subseteq \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} O_n \Rightarrow A \subseteq G$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) \leq m^*(G) \rightarrow *$$

$$\text{Now } m^*(G) = m^*\left(\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} O_n\right) \leq m^*(O_n)$$

$$\because \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} O_n \subseteq O_n \text{ and } m^* \text{ is monotone}$$

$$< m^*(A) + \frac{1}{n}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(G) < m^*(A) + \frac{1}{n}$$

when  $n \rightarrow \infty$

$$m^*(G) \leq m^*(A)$$

from \* and \*\*

$$m^*(A) = m^*(G)$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**THEOREM:-**

For each  $a \in \mathbb{R}$ , the interval  $]a, \infty[$  is measurable.

**PROOF:-**

Let  $A$  be any test set, in  $\mathbb{R}$ , then To prove

$$m^*(A) \geq m^*(A \cap ]a, \infty[) + m^*(A \cap ]a, \infty[')$$

$$\text{Let } A_1 = A \cap ]a, \infty[ \text{ and } A_2 = A \cap ]a, \infty['$$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

202

i.e. To prove  $m^*(A) \geq m^*(A_1) + m^*(A_2) \dots$   
 If  $m^*(A) = \infty$  then inequality holds.

If  $m^*(A) < \infty$  i.e. finite, then  
 $m^*(A) = \inf \left\{ \sum_n l(I_n) : A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n \right\}$ , where  $I_n$  is a countable sequence of open intervals such that  $A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n$ . Then further by the definition of infimum for every  $\epsilon > 0$  there exist a countable sequence  $I_n$  of open intervals s.t.  $A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n$  and  $m^*(A) + \epsilon > \sum_n l(I_n)$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_n l(I_n) < m^*(A) + \epsilon \quad \rightarrow *$$

Let  $J_n = I_n \cap ]a, \infty[$  and  $K_n = I_n \cap ]-\infty, a]$

Then clearly  $J_n \cap K_n = \emptyset$  and  $J_n \cup K_n = I_n$

$$\Rightarrow l(I_n) = l(J_n) + l(K_n) \\ = m^*(J_n) + m^*(K_n)$$

Now  $A_1 = A \cap ]a, \infty[$

Now,  $A \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n \Rightarrow A \cap ]a, \infty[ \subseteq \bigcup_n I_n \cap ]a, \infty[$

$$\Rightarrow A_1 \subseteq \bigcup_n (I_n \cap ]a, \infty[)$$

$$\Rightarrow A_1 \subseteq \bigcup_n J_n$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A_1) \leq m^*\left(\bigcup_n J_n\right)$$

$\because m^*$  is monotone

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A_1) \leq \sum_n m^*(J_n) \quad \because m^* \text{ is subadditive}$$

Similarly  $m^*(A_2) \leq \sum_n m^*(K_n)$

$$m^*(A_2) \leq \sum_n m^*(K_n)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A_1) + m^*(A_2) \leq \sum_n [m^*(J_n) + m^*(K_n)]$$

$$\text{Gentleman Traders} = \sum_n l(I_n) < m^*(A) + \epsilon$$

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

by \*

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



203

Since  $\epsilon$  is arbitrary so

$$m^*(A_1) + m^*(A_2) \leq m^*(A)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(A) \geq m^*(A_1) + m^*(A_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow ]a, \infty[ \text{ is measurable.}$$

### LEMMA:

For any  $a, b \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $]a, b[$  is measurable.

#### Proof:-

We know that  $]a, \infty[$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow ]a, \infty[ = ]-\infty, a[$  is measurable, because

use complement of a measurable set is measurable.

$\Rightarrow$  for each  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ ,  $] -\infty, b - \frac{1}{n} ]$  is measurable

Then, as countable union of measurable set is measurable

So,  $\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} ] -\infty, b - \frac{1}{n} ] = ] -\infty, b[$  is measurable

Now,

$$]a, b[ = ]a, \infty[ \cap ] -\infty, b[$$

$$\Rightarrow ]a, b[ \text{ is measurable.}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

### THEOREM:-

Any open set  $O$  in  $\mathbb{R}$  is measurable.

#### PROOF:-

We know that any open set can be expressed

as union of open intervals and an open

interval is a measurable set and also

union of any number of measurable

sets is measurable, so any open set

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

204

$\emptyset$  in  $\mathbb{R}$  is measurable.

**COROLLARY:-**

Any  $G_\delta$  set is measurable.

**Proof:-**

Let  $G_\delta$  set is a countable intersection of open sets and an open set is measurable so it means  $G_\delta$  set is countable intersection of measurable sets. Then as countable intersection of measurable sets is measurable so  $G_\delta$  set is measurable.

**COROLLARY:-**

For any  $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ , there exist a measurable set  $G$  such that  $A \subseteq G$  and  $m^*(A) = m^*(G)$ .

**PROOF:-**

We know that for any  $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ , there exist a  $G_\delta$  set  $G$  such that  $A \subseteq G$  and  $m^*(A) = m^*(G)$ . As  $G_\delta$  set is measurable, so  $G$  is measurable with  $A \subseteq G$  and  $m^*(A) = m^*(G)$ .

**COROLLARY:-**

Any closed set in  $\mathbb{R}$  is measurable.

**Proof:-**

Let  $F$  be a closed set in  $\mathbb{R}$  then  $F'$  is open in  $\mathbb{R}$ , then as in  $\mathbb{R}$  open set is measurable, so  $F'$  is measurable, then

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



further as complement of a measurable set is measurable.

so  $(F')' = F$  is measurable.

### COROLLARY:

Any  $F_\sigma$  set is measurable.

### PROOF:-

$F_\sigma$  set is countable union of closed sets. As closed sets are measurable and countable union of measurable sets is measurable so  $F_\sigma$  set is measurable.

### REMARKS:

(i) The complement of  $F_\sigma$  set is  $G_\delta$  set and conversely.

(ii) Since every open set is measurable, but converse is not true in general so it means metric topology  $\mathcal{T}$  on  $\mathbb{R}$  is a subfamily of  $\mathcal{M}$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tahir Mahmood**

**Torus Institute**

051-4421549

0312-3-5126581

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

206

PROPOSITION:-

A subset  $E$  of  $\mathbb{R}$  is measurable iff for given  $\epsilon > 0$ , there is an open set  $O \supseteq E$  with  $m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$ .

PROOF:-

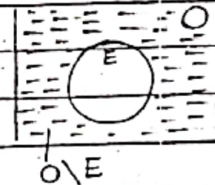
Let us assume  $E$  is measurable then we have the following cases:

CASE - I:

If  $m^*(E) < \infty$  i.e. finite. Then by a well known theorem there is an open set  $O$  such that  $E \subset O$  and  $m^*(O) < m^*(E) + \epsilon$   
 $\Rightarrow m^*(O) - m^*(E) < \epsilon \quad \because m^*(E) < \infty$   
 Now  $O = E \cup (O \setminus E)$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O) = m^*(E) + m^*(O \setminus E)$$

$E \leftarrow \because E$  and  $O \setminus E$  are measurable and disjoint



$$\Rightarrow m^*(O) - m^*(E) = m^*(O \setminus E)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus E) = m^*(O) - m^*(E) < \epsilon$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$$

CASE II

If  $m^*(E) = \infty$ , Then we proceed as follows:  
 We know that

$\mathbb{R} = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} I_n$ , where  $I_n$  is a bounded open interval for each  $n$  and for  $m \neq n$ ,  $I_m \cap I_n = \emptyset$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



207

Put  $E_n = E \cap I_n$ .

Then for each  $n$ ,  $E_n$  is measurable being the intersection of two measurable sets and also  $m^*(E_n) < \infty$  i.e. finite, because for each  $n$ ,  $I_n$  is bounded.

Then by CASE - I for every  $\epsilon > 0$  there exists an open set  $O_n$  s.t.  
 $m^*(O_n \setminus E_n) < \frac{\epsilon}{2^n}$  and  $O_n \supseteq E_n$

put  $O = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} O_n$ , then  $O$  is open, because union of any number of open sets is open.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n &= \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} (E \cap I_n) \\ &= E \cap \left( \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} I_n \right) \end{aligned}$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Fort State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

$$\begin{aligned} &= E \cap \mathbb{R} \quad \because \mathbb{R} = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} I_n \\ &= E \end{aligned}$$

$$\Rightarrow E = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now, for each } n, E_n \subseteq O_n &\Rightarrow \bigcup_n E_n \subseteq \bigcup_n O_n \\ &\Rightarrow E \subseteq O \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Now } (O \setminus E) = \left( \bigcup_n O_n \setminus \bigcup_n E_n \right) \subseteq \bigcup_n (O_n \setminus E_n)$$

$$\Rightarrow O \setminus E \subseteq \bigcup_n (O_n \setminus E_n)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus E) \leq m^*\left[\bigcup_n (O_n \setminus E_n)\right] < \sum_n \epsilon/2^n$$

$$= \epsilon \sum_n 1/2^n$$

$$= \epsilon(1)$$

$$= \epsilon$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$$

Conversely, suppose that for  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ , there

208

exists an open set  $O \supseteq E$  with  
 $m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$  for every  $\epsilon > 0$

To prove  $E$  is measurable

Choose  $\epsilon = \frac{1}{n}$ , then by given condition, there exists an open set  $O_n$  s.t.  $O_n \supseteq E$  and  $m^*(O_n \setminus E) < \frac{1}{n}$ ,  
 for all  $n$

Put  $G = \bigcap_n O_n$ , the  $G$  is measurable, being the countable intersection of measurable sets.

( $\because$  open set is measurable)

Further as  $E \subseteq O_n$ , for all  $n$ , so  
 $E \subseteq \bigcap_n O_n \Rightarrow E \subseteq G$

Next as  $G = \bigcap_n O_n \Rightarrow G \subseteq O_n$ , for all  $n$   
 $\Rightarrow G \setminus E \subseteq O_n \setminus E$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(G \setminus E) \leq m^*(O_n \setminus E) < \frac{1}{n}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(G \setminus E) < \frac{1}{n}, \text{ for all } n$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(G \setminus E) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow G \setminus E \text{ is measurable}$$

$$\text{As } E = G \cap (G \setminus E)'$$

$$\Rightarrow E \text{ is measurable.}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

House of Quality Notes



209

**PROPOSITION:**

For a subset  $E$  of  $\mathbb{R}$  and given  $\epsilon > 0$  there is an open set  $O \supseteq E$  and  $m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$  iff there is a closed set  $F \subseteq E$  and  $m^*(E \setminus F) < \epsilon$ .

**PROOF:-**

Let us assume there is an open set  $O \supseteq E$  and  $m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$ .

Since it holds for every  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ , so it also holds for  $E' \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  i.e. for  $\epsilon > 0$  there is an open set  $O' \supseteq E'$  s.t.  $m^*(O' \setminus E') < \epsilon$ .  
Put  $F = O'$

Then as  $O'$  is open, so  $O'$  i.e.  $F$  is closed. Next  $O \supseteq E \Rightarrow O' \subseteq (E')'$   
 $\Rightarrow O' \subseteq E \Rightarrow F \subseteq E$

Next:  $\epsilon > m^*(O \setminus E) = m^*(O \cap (E')')$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

$$\begin{aligned} \therefore A \setminus B &= A \cap B' \\ &= m^*(O \cap E') = m^*(E \cap O) \\ &= m^*(E \setminus O') \\ &= m^*(E \setminus F) \end{aligned}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E \setminus F) < \epsilon$$

Conversely assume there is a closed set  $F \subseteq E$  such that  $m^*(E \setminus F) < \epsilon$

Since it holds for every  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ , so in particular it holds for  $E'$  i.e. for  $\epsilon > 0$  there is a closed set  $F \subseteq E'$  and  $m^*(E' \setminus F) < \epsilon$

put  $O = F'$ , then as  $F$  is closed so  $F'$  is

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

210

open

$$\text{As } F \subseteq E' \Rightarrow E \subseteq F' = 0 \Rightarrow E \subseteq 0$$

$$\text{Now } m^*(E' \setminus F) \leq E$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E' \cap F') \leq E$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E' \cap 0) \leq E \Rightarrow m^*(0 \cap E') \leq E$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(0 \setminus E) \leq E$$

PROPOSITION:-

Let  $E \in \mathcal{R}$ , then the following statements are equivalent.

(i) There is a  $G_\delta$  set  $G$  with  $E \subseteq G$ ,  
 $m^*(G \setminus E) = 0$

(ii) There is a  $F_\sigma$  set  $F$  with  $F \subseteq E$ ,  
 $m^*(E \setminus F) = 0$

PROOF:-(i)  $\rightarrow$  (ii)

Since the given statement is true for any  $E \in \mathcal{R}$  then it must hold for  $E'$ .

Therefore, for  $E' \in \mathcal{R}$  there is a  $G_\delta$  set  $G$  containing  $E'$  such that

$$m^*(G \setminus E') = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(G \cap E) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E \cap G) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E \setminus G') = 0$$

Since complement of a  $G_\delta$  set is  $F_\sigma$  set.

Therefore,  $G' = F$ , where  $F$  is  $F_\sigma$  set

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**



211

and we have

$$m^*(E \setminus F) = 0$$

(ii)  $\rightarrow$  (i)

For  $E' \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  there is an  $F_\sigma$  set  $F \subseteq E'$  such that  $m^*(E' \setminus F) = 0$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E' \cap F') = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(F' \cap E') = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(F' \setminus E) = 0$$

Since complement of  $F_\sigma$  set is  $G_\delta$  set, therefore  $F' = G_\delta$  where  $G_\delta$  is  $G_\delta$  set and we have

$$m^*(G \setminus E) = 0$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**PROPOSITION:-**

Let  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ , then the following statements are equivalent.

(i)  $E$  is measurable.

(ii) Given  $\epsilon > 0$ , there is an open set  $O \supseteq E$ , with  $m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$

(iii) Given  $\epsilon > 0$  there is a closed set  $F \subseteq E$  with  $m^*(E \setminus F) < \epsilon$

(iv) There is a  $G_\delta$  set  $G \supseteq E$  with  $m^*(G \setminus E) = 0$

(v) There is an  $F_\sigma$  set  $F \subseteq E$  with  $m^*(E \setminus F) = 0$

**PROOF:-****Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

212

(i)  $\Rightarrow$  (ii)

Already proved.

(ii)  $\Rightarrow$  (iii)

Already proved.

(iii)  $\Rightarrow$  (v) i.e. given, for  $\varepsilon > 0$ , there is a closed set  $F \subseteq E$  with  $m^*(E \setminus F) < \varepsilon$ . To prove there is a  $F_n$  set  $F$  with  $F \subseteq E$  -  $m^*(E \setminus F) = 0$

Take  $\varepsilon = \frac{1}{n}$ , then by given condition there exists  $F_n$  closed set, subset of  $E$  with

$$m^*(E \setminus F_n) < \frac{1}{n}$$

Let  $F = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} F_n$  then  $F$  is  $F_n$  set & as for all  $F_n \subseteq E$ , so

$$F = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} F_n \subseteq E \quad \& \quad E \setminus F \subseteq E \setminus F_n$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E \setminus F) \leq m^*(E \setminus F_n) < \frac{1}{n}$$

When  $n \rightarrow \infty$ ,  $m^*(E \setminus F) = 0$ .

(v)  $\Rightarrow$  (iv)

Already proved.

(iv)  $\Rightarrow$  (i) i.e. given there is a  $G_\delta$  set  $G$  with  $E \subseteq G$ ,  $m^*(G \setminus E) = 0$  & to prove  $E$  is measurable.

As  $G \setminus F$  is measurable so

As  $m^*(G \setminus E) = 0$ , so  $G \setminus E$  is measurable. Also then  $(G \setminus E)'$  is measurable. Also  $G$  being  $G_\delta$  set is measurable. Then

$$G \cap (G \setminus E)' = E \text{ is measurable}$$

Hence (i), (ii), (iii), (iv), (v) are equivalent.



213

Theorem:-

Prove that a set  $E$  is measurable iff for any  $\epsilon > 0$  there exists an open set  $O \supset E$  and a closed set  $F \subseteq E$  such that  $m^*(O \setminus F) < \epsilon$ .

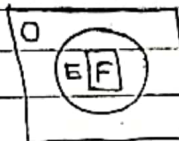
Proof:- Let us assume  $E$  is measurable &  $\epsilon > 0$ , then

(i) there is an open set  $O \supset E$  with  $m^*(O \setminus E) < \frac{\epsilon}{2}$  &

(ii) there is a closed set  $F \subseteq E$  such that  $m^*(E \setminus F) < \frac{\epsilon}{2}$

Now

$$\begin{aligned} O \setminus F &= (O \setminus E) \cup (E \setminus F) \\ \Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus F) &\leq m^*(O \setminus E) + m^*(E \setminus F) \\ &< \frac{\epsilon}{2} + \frac{\epsilon}{2} \Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus F) < \epsilon. \end{aligned}$$



Conversely assume for  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}^d$  &  $\epsilon > 0$   $\exists$  open set  $O \supset E$  & closed set  $F \subseteq E$  such that  $m^*(O \setminus F) < \epsilon$ . To prove  $E$  is measurable.

Now  $O \setminus F \subseteq O \setminus E$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus E) \leq m^*(O \setminus F) < \epsilon$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$$

$$\Rightarrow E \text{ is measurable.}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

214

**THEOREM:-**

Let  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  and  $m^*(E) < \infty$ , then  $E$  is measurable iff for  $\epsilon > 0$ , there is a finite union  $H$  of finite (i.e. bounded) open intervals s.t.  $m^*(E \Delta H) < \epsilon$ .

**PROOF:-**

Let us assume that  $E$  is measurable, then to prove for  $\epsilon > 0$ , there is a finite union  $H$  of finite open intervals such that  $m^*(E \Delta H) < \epsilon$ .

Take  $\epsilon > 0$ , then by a well known theorem there is an open set  $O \supseteq E$  such that  $m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon/2$  → \*

Now as  $O = E \cup (O \setminus E)$  then by the finite additivity of  $m^*$



$$m^*(O) = m^*(E) + m^*(O \setminus E)$$

Now as  $m^*(E) < \infty$  i.e. finite and  $m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon/2$  i.e. finite so  $m^*(O)$  is finite.

Now as  $O$ , open set can be expressed as a countable union of pairwise disjoint open intervals  $I_i$  i.e.

$$O = \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} I_i$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O) = m^*\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} I_i\right)$$

$$= \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(I_i)$$

"  $m^*$  is  $\sigma$ -additive on  $M$



215

As  $m^*(O) < \infty$  so  $\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(I_i) < \infty$   
 then by the convergence of the series,  
 there exists a +ve integer  $n$ , s.t.  
 $\sum_{i=n+1}^{\infty} m^*(I_i) < \epsilon/2$

Put  $H = \bigcup_{i=1}^n I_i$

then,

$$H \in \mathcal{O}$$

$$\text{and } O \setminus H = \bigcup_{i=n+1}^{\infty} I_i$$

$$\text{and thus } m^*(O \setminus H) = m^*\left(\bigcup_{i=n+1}^{\infty} I_i\right)$$

$$= \sum_{i=n+1}^{\infty} m^*(I_i) < \epsilon/2$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus H) < \epsilon/2 \longrightarrow **$$

Next note that both  $E$  and  $H$  are  
 subsets of  $O$ , and so

$$E \Delta H = (E \setminus H) \cup (H \setminus E) \\ \subseteq (O \setminus H) \cup (O \setminus E)$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E \Delta H) \leq m^*(O \setminus H) + m^*(O \setminus E)$$

$\because m^*$  is monotone

$$< \epsilon/2 + \epsilon/2 = \epsilon$$

by \* and \*\*

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E \Delta H) < \epsilon$$

Conversely, assume for  $E \in \mathcal{R}$  with  
 $m^*(E) < \infty$  and  $\epsilon > 0$ , there is a  
 finite union  $H$  of finite open

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

216

intervals such that  $m^*(E \Delta H) < \epsilon/3$   
 To prove  $E$  is measurable

Now, as  $E \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  and  $\epsilon > 0$ , so then  
 there exist an open set  $O \supseteq E$   
 such that  $m^*(O) < m^*(E) + \epsilon/3 \rightarrow *$

let  $H = \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} I_i$ , where for each  $i$ ,  $I_i$  is  
 an open interval and put  
 $J = O \cap H$ , Then  $J \subseteq O$  and  $J \subseteq H$   
 Now,

Note that  $E \Delta O \subseteq (E \Delta J) \cup (J \Delta O)$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E \Delta O) < m^*(E \Delta J) + m^*(J \Delta O) \rightarrow **$$

Next, note that

$$\text{we need } \leftarrow E \setminus J = E \setminus H$$

and as  $J \subseteq H$  so  $J \setminus E \subseteq H \setminus E$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Thus } E \Delta J &= (E \setminus J) \cup (J \setminus E) \\ &\subseteq (E \setminus H) \cup (H \setminus E) \\ &= E \Delta H \end{aligned}$$

$$\Rightarrow E \Delta J \subseteq E \Delta H$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E \Delta J) \leq m^*(E \Delta H) < \epsilon/3$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E \Delta J) < \epsilon/3 \rightarrow *'$$

Now,  $E \subseteq J \cup (E \Delta J)$

**Gentleman Tra**  
 Gentleman Foto State I  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalp  
 Ph: 4410622



217

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E) \leq m^*(J) + m^*(E \Delta J)$$

$$< m^*(J) + \epsilon/3$$

by \*

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E) < m^*(J) + \epsilon/3 \rightarrow **$$

As  $m^*(O)$  is finite, and  $J \subseteq O$

$\Rightarrow m^*(J)$  is finite, so then by \*

$$m^*(E) - m^*(J) < \epsilon/3 \rightarrow ***$$

$$\text{Now } m^*(O \Delta J) = m^*(O \setminus J) + m^*(J \setminus O)$$

$$= m^*(O \setminus J)$$

$$\because J \subseteq O, J \setminus O = \emptyset$$

$$\& m^*(\emptyset) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \Delta J) = m^*(O \setminus J)$$

$$= m^*(O) - m^*(J)$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

$$< m^*(E) - m^*(J) + \epsilon/3$$

by \*

$$< \epsilon/3 + \epsilon/3$$

by \*\*\*

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \Delta J) < 2\epsilon/3 \rightarrow (**)$$

$$\text{Hence } E \Delta O = (E \setminus O) \cup (O \setminus E)$$

$$= \emptyset \cup (O \setminus E) = O \setminus E$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus E) = m^*(E \Delta O)$$

$$< m^*(E \Delta J) + m^*(J \Delta O)$$

by \*\*

$$< \epsilon/3 + 2\epsilon/3$$

by \* and (\*\*)

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

218

 $= E$  $\Rightarrow m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$  $\Rightarrow E$  is measurable.**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute

051-4421549

0312-5126581, 0333-5126581

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

219

Definition:-

Let  $E$  be a measurable set, then Lebesgue measure of  $E$  is defined to be Lebesgue outer measure of  $E$  and is denoted by  $m(E)$

THEOREM:

Let  $\{E_i\}$  be a sequence of measurable sets. Then

- (i)  $m$  is countably subadditive
- (ii)  $m$  is finitely additive provided  $\{E_i\}$  are pairwise disjoint.
- (iii)  $m$  is countably additive provided  $\{E_i\}$  are pairwise disjoint.
- (iv)  $m$  is monotone.
- (v)  $m$  is translation invariant.

PROOF:-

(i) As  $\{E_i\}$  is a sequence of measurable sets, so  $\bigcup E_i$  is also measurable. Then

$$m\left(\bigcup E_i\right) = m^*\left(\bigcup E_i\right) \leq \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(E_i)$$

$$= \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(E_i) \Rightarrow m\left(\bigcup E_i\right) \leq \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(E_i)$$

$\Rightarrow m$  is countably subadditive.

(ii) We know that for any  $A \in \mathcal{R}$

$$m^*(A \cap \left(\bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i\right)) = \sum_{i=1}^n m^*(A \cap E_i)$$

Put  $A = \mathbb{R}$ , then

$$m^*\left(\mathbb{R} \cap \left(\bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i\right)\right) = \sum_{i=1}^n m^*(\mathbb{R} \cap E_i)$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



220

$$\Rightarrow m^*(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(E_i)$$

$$\Rightarrow m(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(E_i)$$

$\Rightarrow m$  is finitely additive.

(iii) We know that for any  $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ ,  
 $m^*(A \cap (\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i)) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m^*(A \cap E_i)$

Putting  $A = \mathbb{R}$  and proceeding as in (ii) we obtain

$$m(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(E_i)$$

$\Rightarrow m$  is countably additive.

(iv)

Let  $A$  and  $B$  be two measurable sets such that  $A \subseteq B$ . Then  $B \setminus A$  is also measurable and  $B = A \cup (B \setminus A)$ . Then by additivity of  $m$

$$m(B) = m(A) + m(B \setminus A)$$

$$\geq m(A)$$

$$\because m(B \setminus A) = m^*(B \setminus A) \geq 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m(A) \leq m(B)$$

$\Rightarrow m$  is monotone.

(v) let  $E$  be measurable and  $y \in \mathbb{R}$ . First we show that  $E + y$  is also measurable. Since  $E$  is measurable so for  $\epsilon > 0$ , there exist an open set  $O \supseteq E$ , such that  $m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon$  and conversely. Now  $O \supseteq E \Rightarrow O + y \supseteq E + y$ . As  $O$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

221

is an open set. Then  $O+y$  is also an open set. Also  $(O+y) \setminus (E+y) = (O \setminus E) + y$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Then } m^*((O+y) \setminus (E+y)) &= m^*((O \setminus E) + y) \\ &= m^*(O \setminus E) < \epsilon \end{aligned}$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*((O+y) \setminus (E+y)) < \epsilon \quad \because m^* \text{ is translation invariant.}$$

$\Rightarrow$  We have found an open set  $O+y \supset E+y$  such that  $m^*((O+y) \setminus (E+y)) < \epsilon$  for  $\epsilon > 0$ . Hence  $E+y$  is measurable.

Thus

$$m(E+y) = m^*(E+y)$$

$\therefore E+y$  is measurable

$$= m^*(E)$$

$$\Rightarrow m(E+y) = m(E)$$

$\Rightarrow m$  is translation invariant.

### Definition:

A measure space  $(X, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$  is said to be complete if each subset of a set of measure zero is itself measurable i.e. if  $A \in \mathcal{A}$  &  $\mu(A) = 0$  then for  $B \subseteq A \Rightarrow B \in \mathcal{A}$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

### EXAMPLES:-

(i)

$(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{M}, m)$  is complete. Because if  $A \in \mathcal{M}$  such that  $m(A) = 0$  and  $B \subseteq A$

Then as  $m^*(A) = m(A) = 0$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(B) \leq 0 \Rightarrow m^*(B) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow B \text{ is measurable} \Rightarrow B \in \mathcal{M}$$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



222

(ii)

Counting measure space  $(N, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$  is complete. Because e.g.

if  $A \in \mathcal{A}$  s.t.  $\mu(A) = 0 \Rightarrow A$  is empty

Then for any  $B \subseteq A \Rightarrow B$  is empty

$\Rightarrow B \in \mathcal{A} \Rightarrow$  Result is obvious.

(iii)

$(X, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$   
 $\mathcal{A} = \{\emptyset, X\}$   
 $X = \{a, b\}$

$X \in \mathcal{A}$   
 $\mu(X) = 0$

$A \subset X$   
 $\mu(A) = 0$   
 But  $A \notin \mathcal{A}$

let  $X$  be any set with more than one elements'

$\mathcal{A} = \{\emptyset, X\}$  and  $\mu$  is a zero measure on  $X$ . Then  $(X, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$  is not complete.

$\therefore \mu(X) = 0$

and  $A \subset X$   $\therefore X$  has more than one element

Then  $\mu(A) = 0$  but  $A \notin \mathcal{A}$ .

THEOREM:-

Let  $\{E_n\}$  be a sequence of measurable sets

(i) If  $\{E_n\}$  is a decreasing sequence and  $m(E_1) < \infty$  then  $m(\bigcap_n E_n) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_n)$

Show by an example that the condition  $m(E_1) < \infty$  is necessary for the conclusion.

(2) If  $\{E_n\}$  is an increasing sequence then  $m(\bigcup_n E_n) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_n)$

PROOF:-

Put  $E = \bigcap_n E_n$  and  $F_i = E_i \setminus E_{i+1}$   
 for all  $i$ , then

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



223

$$(i) F_i = E_i \setminus E_{i+1} \\ = E_i \cap E_{i+1}'$$

$$A \setminus B \\ A \cap B'$$

$\Rightarrow$  for each  $i$ ,  $F_i$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow \{F_i\}$  is a sequence of measurable sets.

(ii) For any  $i \neq j$ , say  $i > j$ , then  $i \geq j+1$   
Then  $F_i \cap F_j = (E_i \cap E_{i+1}') \cap (E_j \cap E_{j+1}')$

$$= (E_i \cap E_{j+1}') \cap (E_{j+1}' \cap E_j)$$

$$= \phi \cap (E_{j+1}' \cap E_j)$$

$$= \phi$$

$\Rightarrow$  for  $i \neq j$ ,  $F_i \cap F_j = \phi$

$\Rightarrow \{F_i\}$  is a measurable sequence of pairwise disjoint sets.

(iii) We now prove that

$$E_i \setminus E = \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} F_i, \text{ where } E = \bigcap_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i$$

$$\text{Let } x \in E_i \setminus E$$

$$\Rightarrow x \in E_i \text{ and } x \notin E$$

As  $x \notin E \Rightarrow x \notin \bigcap_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i$ . As  $\{E_i\}$  is a decreasing sequence, so there is some  $E_j$  such that  $x \in E_j$  but  $x \notin E_{j+1}$ .

$$\Rightarrow x \in E_j \setminus E_{j+1}$$

$$\Rightarrow x \in F_j \Rightarrow x \in \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} F_i$$

$$\Rightarrow E_i \setminus E \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} F_i \rightarrow *$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

224

Now let  $x \in \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} F_i$

$\Rightarrow x \in F_i$ , for some  $i$

$\Rightarrow x \in E_i \setminus E_{i+1}$

$\Rightarrow x \in E_i$  and  $x \notin E_{i+1}$

As  $x \in E_i$ , for some  $i$  and  $\{E_i\}$  is a decreasing sequence so  $x \in E$ .

As  $x \notin E_{i+1}$ , so  $x \notin \bigcap_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i = E$

$\Rightarrow x \notin E$

$\Rightarrow x \in E_i$  and  $x \notin E$

$\Rightarrow x \in E_i \setminus E$

$\Rightarrow \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} F_i \subseteq E_i \setminus E \longrightarrow **$

From \* and \*\*

$\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} F_i = E_i \setminus E \longrightarrow *'$

and also note that both sides are measurable. Now as

$E = \bigcap_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i \Rightarrow E \subseteq E_i$ , for all  $i$ .

$\Rightarrow E \subseteq E_i$

$\Rightarrow m(E) \leq m(E_i)$

$\because m$  is monotone

$\Rightarrow m(E)$  is finite because  $m(E_i)$  is finite

Also  $E \subseteq E_i \Rightarrow E_i = E \cup (E_i \setminus E)$

$\Rightarrow m(E_i) = m(E) + m(E_i \setminus E)$

$\because m$  is finitely additive.

$\Rightarrow m(E_i) - m(E) = m(E_i \setminus E) \longrightarrow **''$

$\because m^*(E)$  is finite.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

225

Similarly by the fact  $E_{i+1} \subseteq E_i$ , so by  $*$

$$m(E_i \setminus E_{i+1}) = m(E_i) - m(E_{i+1})$$

Now by  $*$

$$m(E_i \setminus E) = m\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i\right) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(E_i) \quad \because m \text{ is a additive}$$

$$m(E_i \setminus E) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(E_i \setminus E_{i+1})$$

$$\because E_i = E_i \setminus E_{i+1}$$

$$\Rightarrow m(E_i) - m(E) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} (m(E_i) - m(E_{i+1}))$$

$$= \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{i=1}^n [m(E_i) - m(E_{i+1})] \quad \text{by } *$$

$$= \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} [m(E_1) - m(E_2) + m(E_2) - m(E_3) + m(E_3) - m(E_4) + \dots + m(E_n) - m(E_{n+1})]$$

$$= \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} [m(E_1) - m(E_{n+1})]$$

$$m(E_i) - m(E) = m(E_i) - \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_{n+1})$$

$$\because m(E_i) < \infty$$

$$\Rightarrow m(E) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_{n+1})$$

$$= \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_n)$$

$$\Rightarrow m\left(\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_n)$$

COUNTER EXAMPLE:-

Let  $E_n = ]n, \infty[$ , then  $\{E_n\}$  is a sequence of measurable sets and is a decreasing sequence

$$\text{Here } m(E_1) = m(]1, \infty[) = m^*(]1, \infty[) = \infty$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622



226

$$\Rightarrow m(E_1) = \infty$$

$$\Rightarrow m(E_1) \neq \infty$$

$$\text{Then } \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n = \phi \Rightarrow m\left(\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) = m(\phi) = 0$$

$$\text{Now } \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_n) = \infty$$

$$\Rightarrow m\left(\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) \neq \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_n)$$

(2)

Given sequence  $\{E_n\}$  is increasing

$$\text{To show } m\left(\bigcup_n E_n\right) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_n)$$

$$\text{put } B_1 = E_1$$

$$B_2 = E_2 \setminus E_1$$

$$B_3 = E_3 \setminus E_2$$

⋮

$$B_n = E_n \setminus E_{n-1}$$

Then for each  $n$ ,  $B_n$  is measurable

$$\because B_n = E_n \cap E_{n-1}' \text{ and for } m \neq n.$$

$$B_n \cap B_m = \phi$$

 $\Rightarrow \{B_i\}$  is a sequence of measurable sets with pairwise disjoint element and

$$E_n = \bigcup_{i=1}^n B_i$$

$$\Rightarrow \bigcup_n E_n = \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} B_i \Rightarrow m\left(\bigcup_n E_n\right) = m\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} B_i\right)$$

$$= \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(B_i)$$

$$= \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{i=1}^n m(B_i)$$

$$= \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^n B_i\right)$$

**Gentleman Traders**Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

$$\Rightarrow m(\bigcup_n E_n) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_n)$$

THEOREM:-

If  $E_1, E_2$  are two measurable sets, then  
 $m(E_1 \cup E_2) = m(E_1) + m(E_2) - m(E_1 \cap E_2)$

PROOF:-

Since  $E_1$  is measurable, so for any set  $A \subseteq \mathbb{R}$

$$m^*(A) = m^*(A \cap E_1) + m^*(A \cap E_1')$$

In particular for  $E_2 \subseteq \mathbb{R}$

$$m^*(E_2) = m^*(E_2 \cap E_1) + m^*(E_2 \cap E_1')$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(E_2) = m^*(E_1 \cap E_2) + m^*(E_1' \cap E_2) \rightarrow (i)$$

( $\because$  intersection is commutative)

As  $E_2$  is also measurable, so in the same way

$$m^*(E_1) = m^*(E_1 \cap E_2) + m^*(E_1 \cap E_2') \rightarrow (ii)$$

Since  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  are measurable so we write  $m$  in place of  $m^*$  in (i) and (ii) and then add we get

$$m(E_1) + m(E_2) = m(E_1 \cap E_2) + m(E_1 \cap E_2') + m(E_1 \cap E_2) + m(E_1' \cap E_2) \rightarrow *$$

As

$$(E_1 \cup E_2) = (E_1 \cap E_2') \cup (E_2 \cap E_1') \cup (E_1 \cap E_2) +$$

Since  $E_1 \cap E_2'$ ,  $E_2 \cap E_1'$  and  $E_1 \cap E_2$  all are disjoint so we can write

$$m(E_1 \cup E_2) = m(E_1 \cap E_2') + m(E_2 \cap E_1') + m(E_1 \cap E_2) \rightarrow *$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

228

subtracting \* and \*' we get

$$m(E_1) + m(E_2) - m(E_1 \cup E_2) = m(E_1 \cap E_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow m(E_1 \cup E_2) = m(E_1) + m(E_2) - m(E_1 \cap E_2)$$

COROLLARY:-

If  $E_1, E_2, E_3$  are measurable sets then

$$m(E_1 \cup E_2 \cup E_3) = m(E_1) + m(E_2) + m(E_3) - m(E_1 \cap E_2) - m(E_1 \cap E_3) - m(E_2 \cap E_3) + m(E_1 \cap E_2 \cap E_3)$$

PROOF

As we know that if two sets  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  are measurable, then

$$m(E_1 \cup E_2) = m(E_1) + m(E_2) - m(E_1 \cap E_2) \rightarrow (i)$$

Now put  $E = E_1 \cup E_2$  Then

$$E_1 \cup E_2 \cup E_3 = E \cup E_3$$

$$\Rightarrow m(E_1 \cup E_2 \cup E_3) = m(E \cup E_3)$$

$$= m(E) + m(E_3) - m(E \cap E_3)$$

$$= m(E_1 \cup E_2) + m(E_3)$$

$$- m((E_1 \cup E_2) \cap E_3)$$

$$= m(E_1) + m(E_2) - m(E_1 \cap E_2) + m(E_3)$$

$$- m[(E_1 \cap E_3) \cup (E_2 \cap E_3)]$$

using (i)

$$\Rightarrow m(E_1 \cup E_2 \cup E_3) = m(E_1) + m(E_2) + m(E_3) - m(E_1 \cap E_2)$$

$$- m(E_1 \cap E_3) - m(E_2 \cap E_3) + m(E_1 \cap E_2 \cap E_3)$$

Again by using (i)

$$\Rightarrow m(E_1 \cup E_2 \cup E_3) = m(E_1) + m(E_2) + m(E_3) - m(E_1 \cap E_2)$$

$$- m(E_2 \cap E_3) - m(E_1 \cap E_3) + m(E_1 \cap E_2 \cap E_3)$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622



2014

PROPOSITION:-

Show that the cantor set  $C$  has Lebesgue measure zero.

PROOF:-

First we introduce the concept of cantor set. Let  $I = [0, 1]$  and  $I_1 = ]\frac{1}{3}, \frac{2}{3}[$  be the middle third of  $I$ . We remove  $I_1$  from  $I$ . Further let  $I_{21} = ]\frac{1}{9}, \frac{2}{9}[$   $I_{22} = ]\frac{7}{9}, \frac{8}{9}[$  be the middle third of the remaining intervals. After removing these two we have four closed intervals  $[0, \frac{1}{9}]$ ,  $[\frac{2}{9}, \frac{1}{3}]$ ,  $[\frac{2}{3}, \frac{7}{9}]$ ,  $[\frac{8}{9}, 1]$ .

Let  $I_{31}, I_{32}, I_{33}, I_{34}$  be the middle third of these four closed intervals. After removing these four closed intervals we have eight open intervals.

Let  $I_{41}, I_{42}, I_{43}, \dots, I_{48}$  be the middle third of these remaining eight closed intervals. After removing these middle thirds we have remaining sixteen closed intervals.

Note that at 1st step  $2^{1-1}$  open intervals i.e.  $I_1$  are removed.

At second step  $2^{2-1}$  open intervals i.e.  $I_{21}, I_{22}$  are removed.

At third step  $2^{3-1}$  open intervals i.e.  $I_{31}, I_{32}, I_{33}, I_{34}$  are removed.

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of C

230

At 4th step  $2^{4-1}$  open intervals  $I_{11}, I_{12}, I_{13}, \dots, I_{15}$  are removed.

Continuing this way at  $n$ th step  $2^{n-1}$  pairwise disjoint open intervals  $I_{nm}, m=1, 2, 3, \dots, 2^{n-1}$  are removed.

$$\text{Put } G = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \bigcup_{m=1}^{2^{n-1}} I_{nm}$$

Then  $G$  is an open set being a union of open intervals.

Then as an open set is measurable so  $G$  is measurable.

Complement of this set  $G$  with  $I$  is denoted by  $C$  and is called Cantor set.

i.e.  $C = [0, 1] \setminus G$ . As complement of a measurable set is measurable so  $C$  is measurable.

Further as  $G$  is open so  $G' = C$  is closed.

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now } m(G) &= m\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \bigcup_{m=1}^{2^{n-1}} I_{nm}\right) \\ &= \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \sum_{m=1}^{2^{n-1}} m(I_{nm}) \end{aligned}$$

$$= m(I_{11}) + [m(I_{21}) + m(I_{22})] + [m(I_{31}) + m(I_{32})] + \dots$$

$$= \frac{1}{3} + \frac{2}{9} + \frac{4}{27} + \dots$$

$$= \frac{1}{3} \left( 1 + \frac{2}{3} + \left(\frac{2}{3}\right)^2 + \dots \right) = \frac{1}{3} \cdot \frac{1}{1 - \frac{2}{3}} = \frac{1}{3} \cdot \frac{3}{1} = 1$$

$$\text{Now } m([0, 1]) = m(C) + m(G)$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



$$\Rightarrow 1 - 0 = m(C) + 1$$

$$\Rightarrow m(C) = 0$$

$$\because [0, 1] = C \cup G \text{ and } m(G) = 0$$

### PROPOSITION:-

Let  $F$  be a subset of  $\{0, 1\}$  constructed in the same manner as the cantor set (also called cantor ternary set) except that each of the interval length removed at the  $n$ th step has length  $\alpha \cdot 3^{-n}$  with  $0 < \alpha < 1$ , then  $F$  is closed set and  $m(F) = 1 - \alpha$ .

### PROOF:

As in the construction of cantor set at the  $n$ th step we removed  $2^{n-1}$  pairwise disjoint open intervals  $I_{nm}$ ,  $m = 0, 1, 2, 3, \dots, 2^{n-1}$  and each of length  $3^{-n}$  but by given condition, here in the construction of  $F$  at the  $n$ th step we remove  $2^{n-1}$  pairwise disjoint open intervals  $I_{nm}$ ,  $m = 1, 2, \dots, 2^{n-1}$  and each of length  $\alpha \cdot 3^{-n}$  so then

$$\text{if } G = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \bigcup_{m=1}^{2^{n-1}} I_{nm} \text{ and } F = [0, 1] \setminus G$$

$$\text{then } m(G) = m(I_{11}) + [m(I_{21}) + m(I_{22})] + [m(I_{31}) + m(I_{32}) + m(I_{33}) + m(I_{34})] + \dots$$

**Gentleman Traders**  $\frac{1}{3} + \frac{2\alpha}{9} + \frac{4\alpha^2}{27} + \dots$   
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



232

$$= \alpha \left[ \frac{1}{3} + \frac{2}{9} + \frac{4}{27} + \dots \right]$$

$$= \alpha \left[ \frac{\frac{1}{3}}{1 - \frac{2}{3}} \right] = \alpha(1) = \alpha$$

So then  $m([0,1]) = m(F) + m(G)$

$$\Rightarrow 1 = m(F) + \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow m(F) = 1 - \alpha$$

This  $F$  is called generalized cantor set.

### REMARK:

Every  $x \in [0,1]$  can be written

as  $x = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_n / 3^n$ ,  $a_n \in \{0,1\}$  and every  $y \in C$ , cantor set can be written as

$$y = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} 2a_n / 3^n, \quad a_n \in \{0,1\}$$

### THEOREM:-

Prove that cantor set  $C$  is uncountable.

### PROOF:-

Let us define  $F: [0,1] \rightarrow C$  by

$$f(x) = y$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

where  $x = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_n / 3^n$

$$y = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} 2a_n / 3^n$$

$$a_n \in \{0,1\}, \text{ then}$$

233

(i)  $f$  is 1-1 :-

$$\text{Let } f(x_1) = f(x_2)$$

$$\text{where } x_1 = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_n/2^n \quad \& \quad x_2 = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} b_n/2^n$$

$$a_n, b_n \in \{0, 1\}$$

$$\text{Now } f(x_1) = f(x_2)$$

$$\Rightarrow f\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_n/2^n\right) = f\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} b_n/2^n\right)$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} 2a_n/3^n = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} 2b_n/3^n$$

$$\Rightarrow a_n = b_n$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_n/2^n = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} b_n/2^n$$

$$\Rightarrow x_1 = x_2$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is 1-1}$$

(ii)  $f$  is onto:-

$$\text{As for every } y \in \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} 2a_n/3^n = c$$

$$\text{we have } x = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} a_n/2^n \in [0, 1] \text{ s.t.}$$

$$f(x) = y$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is onto}$$

$$\Rightarrow f \text{ is bijective}$$

$$\Rightarrow C \text{ is uncountable.}$$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

234

SORRY YAR

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



## INTERESTING FACTS:-

i. Measure of an open set is always non-zero but measure of closed set might be zero e.g. Cantor set  $C$  is closed and  $m(C) = 0$ .

ii. If the measure of set is non zero then it is uncountable. But if a set is uncountable then its measure may be zero. for example Cantor set  $C$  is uncountable and has measure zero.

iii. Note that it might be possible that  $A \sim B$  but both has different measure e.g.  $\mathbb{R} \sim [0,1] \sim C$  and  $m(\mathbb{R}) = \infty$  and  $m[0,1] = 1$  and  $m(C) = 0$

iv. Any finite set in  $\mathbb{R}$  is closed and so is measurable.

## BOREL SET:-

Definition:- The collection  $\mathcal{B}$  of borel sets is defined to be an algebra generated by the collection of the intervals of the form  $[a,b]$ ,  $a,b \in \mathbb{R}$ . The existence of  $\mathcal{B}$  is guaranteed by "let  $\mathcal{G}$  be a family of subsets of  $X$ , then there is a smallest  $\sigma$ -algebra containing  $\mathcal{G}$ "

Since open interval  $[a,b] = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} [a, b - \frac{1}{n}]$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

236

$\Rightarrow \mathcal{B}$  contains all open intervals.

Similarly, we may replace  $[a, b]$  in the definition of  $\mathcal{B}$  (Borel set) by  $[a, b]$ ,  $[a, \infty[$ ,  $]-\infty, b]$ ,  $]-\infty, b]$  etc.

2015

**THEOREM:-** The borel  $\sigma$ -algebra  $\mathcal{B}$  is generated by each of the following collection of sets.

1) The collection  $\mathcal{C}_1$  of all closed subsets of  $\mathbb{R}$ .

2) The collection  $\mathcal{C}_2$  of all subintervals of the form  $]-\infty, b]$

3) The collection  $\mathcal{C}_3$  of all subintervals of the form  $[a, b]$ .

**PROOF:**

Let the  $\sigma$ -algebra generated by  $\mathcal{C}_1, \mathcal{C}_2, \mathcal{C}_3$  be denoted by  $\mathcal{B}_1, \mathcal{B}_2, \mathcal{B}_3$  respectively. Further by definition of Borel  $\sigma$ -algebra  $\mathcal{B}$ ,  $\mathcal{B}$  contains the family of open sets and is closed under complementation. Now, to prove

$$\mathcal{B} = \mathcal{B}_1 = \mathcal{B}_2 = \mathcal{B}_3$$

As  $\mathcal{B}$  contains the family of open sets and is closed under 'complementation', so  $\mathcal{B}$  also contains closed sets.

( $\because$  Complement of an open set is closed)



237

$$\Rightarrow \beta_1 \subseteq \beta$$

$$\text{Now } ]-\infty, b] = ]b, \infty['$$

$\Rightarrow ]-\infty, b]$  are closed sets for  $b \in \mathbb{R}$   
and so belongs to  $\beta_1$

$$\Rightarrow \beta_2 \subseteq \beta_1$$

Now,

$$]a, b] = ]-\infty, b] \cap ]a, \infty[$$

$$= ]-\infty, b] \cap ]-\infty, a]$$

$$\Rightarrow ]a, b] \in \beta_1$$

$$\Rightarrow \beta_3 \subseteq \beta_2$$

$$\text{Now } ]a, b[ = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} ]a, b - \frac{1}{n}] \in \beta_3$$

$$\Rightarrow \beta = \beta_3$$

$$\Rightarrow \beta = \beta_3 \subseteq \beta_2 \subseteq \beta_1 \subseteq \beta$$

$$\Rightarrow \beta = \beta_1 = \beta_2 = \beta_3$$

**THEOREM:-**

Every Borel set is measurable.

**PROOF:-**

We know that every open set is measurable, so it means  $\mathcal{M}$  contains all open sets. But  $\beta$  is the smallest  $\sigma$ -algebra containing all open sets.

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



238

Hence  $\beta \equiv \mathcal{M}$   
 $\Rightarrow$  Every Borel set is measurable.

DEFINITION:-

The restriction of Lebesgue measure  $m$  to  $\beta$  is called Borel measure all the triplet  $(\mathbb{R}, \beta, m)$  is known as Borel measure space.

THEOREM:-

Any Singleton set, finite set and countable set is a Borel set, with Borel measure zero.

PROOF:-

To prove the theorem, it is sufficient to prove that any singleton set is a Borel set with Borel measure zero because the remaining part of the theorem is obvious by the fact that  $\beta$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra and  $m$  is finite and sigma additive.

let  $a$  be the real number then we have  $\{a\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} [a - \frac{1}{n}, a]$

Then  $\{a\} \in \beta$

$\Rightarrow \{a\}$  is Borel set.

let  $E_n = [a - \frac{1}{n}, a]$

Then  $E_n$  is decreasing sequence and

**Gentleman Trade**

Gentleman Foto State Mark  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate Col  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**

$$m(E_1) = m([a-1, a]) = a - (a-1) = 1 < \infty$$

$$\text{So } m\left(\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m(E_n) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} m([a-1/n, a])$$

$$= \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} [a - (a-1/n)]$$

$$= \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} (1/n) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m(\{a\}) = 0$$

### EXISTENCE OF NON MEASURABLE SETS:-

We have seen that

1. Every finite set, every countable set, every interval is measurable.
2.  $\emptyset, \mathbb{R}$  are measurable.
3. Every open set, Every closed set is measurable.
4. If  $E$  is measurable, then  $E'$  is measurable.
5.  $F_n$  and  $G_n$  set is measurable.
6. Cantor's set "C" is measurable.
7. Union and intersection of a sequence of measurable sets is measurable.

It seems from the above that every subset of  $\mathbb{R}$ , we think is measurable. But the fact is that it is not true and non measurable sets exist.

Definition: let  $A = [0,1]$  and  $x, y \in A$ , we denote and define sum modulus of  $x$  and  $y$  by

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Folo State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

240

$$x \dot{+} y = \begin{cases} x+y & \text{if } x+y < 1 \\ x+y-1 & \text{if } x+y \geq 1. \end{cases}$$

Definition:- let  $A = [0,1]$ , and  $E \subseteq A$  and  $y \in A$ , then sum modulo of  $E$  and  $y$  is denoted and defined by

$$E \dot{+} y = \{x \dot{+} y : x \in E\}$$

LEMMA:- let  $A = [0,1]$ ,  $E \subseteq A$ ,  $y \in A$  and  $E$  is measurable set then  $E \dot{+} y$  is measurable and  $m(E \dot{+} y) = m(E)$

PROOF:-

Let  $E_1 = E \cap [0, 1-y]$  and  $E_2 = E \cap [1-y, 1]$ . Then  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  are measurable because  $E$ ,  $[0, 1-y]$ ,  $[1-y, 1]$  are measurable and intersection of measurable sets is measurable.

Also it is clear that  $E_1 \cup E_2 = E$  and  $E_1 \cap E_2 = \emptyset$ , so then by the finite additivity of  $m$ ,  $m(E) = m(E_1) + m(E_2)$   $\rightarrow *$

Now, if  $y_1 \in E_1$ , then  $y_1 \in E$ ,  $y_1 \in [0, 1-y]$   
 $\Rightarrow y_1 \in [0, 1-y] \Rightarrow y_1 < 1-y \Rightarrow y_1 + y < 1$

$$\Rightarrow E_1 \dot{+} y = E_1 + y$$

If  $y_2 \in E_2 \Rightarrow y_2 \in E$  and  $y_2 \in [1-y, 1]$   
 $\Rightarrow y_2 \in E_2 \Rightarrow y_2 \in E$  and  $y_2 \in [1-y, 1]$   
 $\Rightarrow y_2 \in [1-y, 1] \Rightarrow y_2 \geq 1-y \Rightarrow y_2 + y \geq 1$   
 $\Rightarrow E_2 \dot{+} y = E_2 + (y-1)$



**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

241

Now as  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  are measurable and translation of measurable set is measurable so  $E_1 + y$ ,  $E_2 + (y-1)$  are measurable sets.

$\Rightarrow E_1 \dot{+} y$  and  $E_2 \dot{+} y$  are measurable

Now, as  $m$  is translation invariant, so  
 $m(E_1 \dot{+} y) = m(E_1 + y) = m(E_1)$

and  $m(E_2 \dot{+} y) = m(E_2 + (y-1)) = m(E_2)$

Also as  $E_1 \cup E_2 = E$  and  $E_1 \cap E_2 = \emptyset$ , so

$(E_1 \dot{+} y) \cup (E_2 \dot{+} y) = E \dot{+} y$

and  $(E_1 \dot{+} y) \cap (E_2 \dot{+} y) = \emptyset$

$\Rightarrow m(E \dot{+} y) = m(E_1) + m(E_2) = m(E)$

$\Rightarrow m(E \dot{+} y) = m(E)$

### THEOREM:-

2016 Demonstrate the existence of non Lebesgue measurable sets.

### PROOF:-

Let  $A = [0, 1]$  and for  $x, y \in A$ , define a relation  $\sim$  on  $A$  by  $x \sim y$  iff  $x - y$  is a rational number. Then

i. As for all  $x \in A$ ,  $x - x$  is rational  $\Rightarrow x \sim x$   
 $\Rightarrow "$  $\sim$  $"$  is reflexive

ii. If  $x \sim y$ ,  $x, y \in A$ , then  $x - y$  is rational  
 $\Rightarrow y - x$  is rational  $\Rightarrow y \sim x \Rightarrow "$  $\sim$  $"$  is symmetric

iii. Let  $x, y, z \in A$  st.  $x \sim y$  and  $y \sim z$   
 $\Rightarrow x - y$  and  $y - z$  are rational  
 $\Rightarrow x - y + y - z$  is rational.

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

242

$\Rightarrow \mathbb{Z} - \mathbb{R}$  is rational  $\Rightarrow \sim$  is transitive.

$\Rightarrow \sim$  is equivalence relation.

Hence  $\sim$  partitions  $A$  into disjoint equivalence classes s.t. each equivalence class contains those elements of  $A$  which differ by a rational number.

Let  $E$  be the collection of all those equivalence classes then  $E \neq \emptyset$ , because at least equivalence class determined by  $0 \in A$  is in  $E$ .

Then by the axiom of choice, there exists a choice function on  $E$  and so we can find a set  $P$  which contains exactly one point from each equivalence class. Now,

1) we express  $A$  as countable union of disjoint subset of itself. For this consider an enumeration  $\{\delta_i : i = 0, 1, 2, \dots\}$  of rational numbers in  $A$  with  $\delta_0 = 0$  and put  $P_i = P + \delta_i$ , then clearly  $P_0 = P$ . Then, if  $x \in A$ , then  $x$  is in some equivalence class in the collection  $E$ . Then  $x$  is equivalent to some element  $p_i$  of  $P$ .

$\Rightarrow x - p_i$  is a rational number

$\Rightarrow x - p_i = \delta_i$ , for some rational  $\delta_i$

$\Rightarrow x = p_i + \delta_i \in P + \delta_i = P_i$

$\Rightarrow x \in P_i$ , for some  $i$

$\Rightarrow x \in \bigcup P_i \Rightarrow A \subseteq \bigcup P_i$  but

Gentleman Trade  
Gentleman Foto State Ma  
Near Govt. Post Graduate C  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



243

$$\bigcup_i P_i \subseteq A \Rightarrow A = \bigcup_i P_i$$

2) Now we prove that all  $P_i$ 's are pairwise disjoint.

Suppose on the contrary that there are some  $i \neq j$  and  $P_i \cap P_j \neq \emptyset$

$$\Rightarrow x \in P_i \cap P_j \Rightarrow x \in P_i \text{ and } x \in P_j$$

$$\Rightarrow x \in P + \delta_i \text{ and } x \in P + \delta_j$$

$$\Rightarrow x = p_i + \delta_i \text{ and } x = p_j + \delta_j$$

where  $p_i, p_j \in P$

$$\Rightarrow p_i + \delta_i = p_j + \delta_j$$

$$\Rightarrow p_i - p_j = \delta_j - \delta_i$$

$$\Rightarrow p_i - p_j \text{ is rational}$$

$$\Rightarrow p_i - p_j \text{ belongs to the same equivalence class.}$$

which is a contradiction because  $P$  contains exactly one element from each equivalence class

So our supposition is wrong and hence all  $P_i$ 's are pairwise disjoint \*

Now, we prove that the set  $P$  is non Lebesgue measurable

Suppose on the contrary that  $P$  is measurable, then  $P + \delta_i$  is measurable

$$\Rightarrow P_i \text{ is measurable, for each } i.$$

Now,

$$m(A) = m\left(\bigcup_i P_i\right) \quad \because A = \bigcup_i P_i$$

$$= \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(P_i) \quad \because m \text{ is a additive}$$

$$= \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(P + \delta_i) \quad \because P_i = P + \delta_i$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



244

$$= \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(P)$$

$$\therefore m(P \cap \delta_i) = m(P)$$

$$\Rightarrow m(A) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(P)$$

Now by assumption  $P$  is measurable  
 $\Rightarrow m(P) > 0$

$$\text{If } m(P) > 0, \text{ then } m(A) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(P) = \infty$$

$$\Rightarrow 1 = \infty \quad \therefore m(A) = 1$$

which is not possible, so

$$m(P) \neq 0$$

$$\text{If } m(P) = 0, \text{ then } m(A) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(P) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow 1 = 0 \quad \therefore m(A) = 1$$

which is not possible  $\Rightarrow m(P) \neq 0$

$\Rightarrow P$  is measurable and  $m(P) \neq 0$ ,

which is a contradiction, so our supposition is wrong

Hence  $P$  is not measurable.

### THEOREM:-

If  $E$  is measurable set and  $P$  is the non-measurable set s.t.  
 $E \subset P \subset [0, 1]$ , then  $m(E) = 0$

### PROOF:-

consider the enumeration  
 $\{x_i : i = 0, 1, 2, \dots\}$  of rational numbers  
 with  $x_0 = 0$ . Then if  $P_i = P + x_i$ , then all  
 $P_i$ 's are pairwise disjoint and  $A = \bigcup P_i$   
 Put  $E_i = E + x_i$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

$E_i = E \cap P_i \in P \cap P_i = P_i$  and  
also  $E_i$ 's are pairwise disjoint and  
 $\bigcup_i E_i \subseteq \bigcup_i P_i = A$  and also  $m(E_i) = m(E)$   
Thus  $m(A) \geq m(\bigcup_i E_i)$

$$= \sum_i m(E_i) = \sum_i m(E)$$

As  $E$  is measurable so  $m(E) \geq 0$

If  $m(E) > 0$ , then  $\sum_i m(E) = \infty$   
 $\Rightarrow m(A) = \infty$

which is a contradiction because

$$m(A) = m([0,1]) = 1$$

Hence  $m(E) \neq 0$  and thus  $m(E) = 0$

### THEOREM:-

If  $\mu$  is a translation invariant measure defined on the  $\sigma$ -algebra containing the set  $P$ , then  
 $\mu([0,1]) = \infty$  or  $\mu([0,1]) = 0$

### PROOF:-

Let  $A = [0,1]$  and define relation " $\sim$ " on  $A$  by  $x, y \in A \Rightarrow x \sim y$  if  $x - y$  is rational number. upto  $\times$

$$\text{Now } \mu(A) = \mu([0,1]) = \mu(\bigcup_i P_i) \\ = \sum_i \mu(P_i) = \sum_i \mu(P + r_i) = \sum_i \mu(P)$$

$$\Rightarrow \mu([0,1]) = \sum_i \mu(P)$$

If  $\mu(P) = 0$ , then  $\mu([0,1]) = 0$

If  $\mu(P) > 0$ , then  $\mu([0,1]) = \infty$

Hence either  $\mu([0,1])$  is either zero or  $\infty$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

246

SORRY YAR

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

247

THEOREM:-

2020/2019  
 Let  $A$  be a Lebesgue measurable set with  $m(A) > 0$ , then there exist  $E \subset A$  s.t.  $E$  is not Lebesgue measure.

**Proof:-** Put  $A = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} (A \cap [-n, n])$ .

As  $m(A) > 0$ , so there is a +ve integer  $n_0$  such that  $m(A \cap [-n_0, n_0]) > 0$ .

Take  $B = A \cap [-n_0, n_0]$  & for any  $x \in B$ , we define

$$B_x = \{y \in B : y - x \text{ is rational}\}$$

Clearly  $B = \bigcup_{x \in B} B_x$

For  $x_1, x_2 \in B$ ,  $B_{x_1} = B_{x_2}$  only

if  $x_1 - x_2$  is rational as follows:

If  $a \in B_{x_1} \Rightarrow a - x_1$  is rational, then

$a - x_2 = (a - x_1) + (x_1 - x_2)$  is rational

$\Rightarrow a \in B_{x_2} \Rightarrow B_{x_1} \subseteq B_{x_2}$ . Similarly

$B_{x_2} \subseteq B_{x_1} \Rightarrow B_{x_1} = B_{x_2}$ .

Also for  $x_1 \neq x_2$ ,  $B_{x_1} \cap B_{x_2} = \emptyset$ .

Because otherwise  $a \in B_{x_1} \cap B_{x_2}$

$\Rightarrow a \in B_{x_1}$  &  $a \in B_{x_2}$

$\Rightarrow a - x_1$  &  $a - x_2$  are rational.

$\Rightarrow -(a - x_1) + (a - x_2) = x_1 - x_2$  is rational.

$\Rightarrow B_{x_1} = B_{x_2} \Rightarrow x_1 = x_2$ . A cont.

Now by the axiom of choice

there is a set  $E \subset B = \bigcup_{x \in B} B_x$  containing exactly one point from each of the distinct sets  $\{B_x\}$ . Now we claim that the set  $E$  is not Lebesgue measurable.

For this consider the enumeration  $\{r_i : i=1, 2, 3, \dots\}$  of rational numbers

248

in  $[-2n_0, 2n_0]$ , & put  $E_i = E + r_i$ .

If  $i \neq j$ , then  $r_i \neq r_j$ , for  $x \in E_i \cap E_j$

we have  $x = x_1 + r_i, x = x_2 + r_j$

where  $x_1, x_2 \in E$ . Since  $r_i \neq r_j$

&  $x_1 + r_i = x_2 + r_j$ , so  $x_1 \neq x_2$ .

$\Rightarrow x_1, x_2$  are in different classes

$\Rightarrow x_1 - x_2$  is irrational.

But  $x_1 - x_2 = r_j - r_i \Rightarrow x_1 - x_2$  is rational.

A contradiction. So for  $i \neq j, E_i \cap E_j = \emptyset$

Also

$$\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} (E + r_i) = \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i \subset [-3n_0, 3n_0]$$

because  $E \subset [-n_0, n_0]$  &  $r_i \in [-2n_0, 2n_0]$

If  $x \in B$ , then  $x$  is in some class  $B_r$ . By definition of  $E, r$  must be in  $E$ . Thus  $x - r = r_j$  is a rational in  $[-2n_0, 2n_0] \cap E$ .

$$x = r + r_j \in E + r_j = E_j \Rightarrow B \subseteq E_j$$

Hence  $B \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i$ . Now if  $E$  is measurable, then each  $E_i$  is measurable &  $m(E_i) = m(E)$ , as  $m$  is translation invariant. Thus

$$0 < m(B) \leq m\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} E_i\right) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(E_i) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} m(E) \leq 6n_0$$

Now if  $m(E) = 0$  then  $m(B) = 0$  which is not possible, as  $m(B) > 0$ .

If  $m(E) > 0$ , then  $\infty = \sum m(E_i)$

$$= \sum m(E) < 6n_0$$

which is again contradiction.

Hence  $E$  is not measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



249

REMARKS:-

- (i) Every set of positive measure in  $\mathbb{R}$  contains at least one non measurable set.
- (ii) Every subset of a measurable set need not to be measurable and also every subset of a non measurable set need not to be non-measurable.
- (iii) Every measurable subset of a non measurable set has measure zero.
- (iv) Complement of a non measurable set is non measurable. However, union and intersection of two measurable sets need not to be non measurable.  
For example:  
 $P \cup P' = \Omega$  and  $P \cap P' = \emptyset$

Shows that union and intersection of non measurable sets might be measurable.

- (v) Lebesgue outer measure of a non measurable set is necessarily +ve.

Tahir Mahmood

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Torus Institute

051-4421549

0312-5126581, 0333-5126581

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



250

ONCE AGAIN

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

251

## MEASURABLE FUNCTIONS:-

Let  $(X, \mathcal{A}, \mu)$  be a measure space and  $E \in \mathcal{A}$  then an extended real valued function  $f$  on  $E$  is said to be measurable function if for each  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\{x \in E : f(x) > \alpha\} \in \mathcal{A}$ . In other words, if  $D \subseteq \mathbb{R}$  and  $D$  is measurable then a function  $f: D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is measurable if for all  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}$  is measurable.

### THEOREM:-

Let  $f$  be an extended real valued function defined on a measurable set  $D$ , then the following are equivalent.

- (i)  $f$  is measurable.
- (ii)  $\{x \in D : f(x) \geq \alpha\}$  is measurable  $\forall \alpha \in \mathbb{R}$
- (iii)  $\{x \in D : f(x) < \alpha\}$  " " " "
- (iv)  $\{x \in D : f(x) \leq \alpha\}$  " " " "

(v) Moreover (i)  $\rightarrow$  (iv) implies that  $\{x \in D : f(x) = \alpha\}$ ,  $\forall \alpha \in \mathbb{R}$  is measurable.

### PROOF:-

(i)  $\Rightarrow$  (ii)

i.e.  $f$  is measurable and To prove for all  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\{x \in D : f(x) \geq \alpha\}$  is measurable.

As  $f$  is measurable, so  $\{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}$ ; for all  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$  is measurable.

We claim that

$$\{x \in D : f(x) \geq \alpha\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha - \frac{1}{n}\}$$

Gentleman Traders  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

252

$$\text{Let } y \in \{x: f(x) \geq \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow f(y) \geq \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow f(y) > \alpha - 1/n, \text{ for all } n \in \mathbb{N}$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x: f(x) > \alpha - 1/n\}, \text{ for all } n$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) > \alpha - 1/n\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) \geq \alpha\} \subseteq \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) > \alpha - 1/n\}$$

working backward, we have

$$\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) > \alpha - 1/n\} \subseteq \{x: f(x) \geq \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) \geq \alpha\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) > \alpha - 1/n\}$$

As given

$\{x: f(x) > \alpha - 1/n\}$  is measurable and countable intersection of measurable sets is measurable so  $\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) > \alpha - 1/n\}$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) \geq \alpha\}$  is measurable.

(ii)  $\Rightarrow$  (iii)

i.e. given  $\{x: f(x) \geq \alpha\}$  is measurable and to prove  $\{x: f(x) < \alpha\}$  is measurable for all  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ .

$$\text{Note that } \{x: f(x) < \alpha\} = D \setminus \{x: f(x) \geq \alpha\}$$

$$= D \cap \{x: f(x) \geq \alpha\}^c$$

As R.H.S is measurable, so L.H.S is measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



253

(iii)  $\Rightarrow$  (iv)

i.e. given  $\{x: f(x) < \alpha\}$  is measurable. To prove  $\{x: f(x) \leq \alpha\}$  is measurable.

$$\{x: f(x) \leq \alpha\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) < \alpha + 1/n\}$$

As  $\{x: f(x) < \alpha + 1/n\}$  is measurable and countable intersection of measurable set is measurable. So R.H.S is measurable.

$\Rightarrow$  L.H.S is measurable.

(iv)  $\Rightarrow$  (i)

i.e. given  $\{x \in D: f(x) \leq \alpha\}$  is measurable. To prove  $f$  is measurable.

$$\text{As } \{x: f(x) > \alpha\} = D \setminus \{x: f(x) \leq \alpha\}$$

Since R.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow f$  is measurable.

(v) let  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ , then

$$\{x: f(x) = \alpha\} = \{x: f(x) \geq \alpha\} \cap \{x: f(x) \leq \alpha\}$$

Since R.H.S is measurable so L.H.S is measurable.

$$\text{If } \alpha = \infty, \text{ then } \{x: f(x) = \infty\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) > n\}$$

$$\text{If } \alpha = -\infty, \text{ then } \{x: f(x) = -\infty\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) < -n\}$$

$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) = \alpha\}$  is measurable for  $\alpha = -\infty, \infty$

$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) = \alpha\}$  is measurable for every extended real number  $\alpha$  i.e.  $\alpha \in \overline{\mathbb{R}}$

Gentleman Traders

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

254

REMARKS:-

(i) It is obvious that if a result holds for extended real valued function, then it holds in particular for real valued function.

(ii) From previous theorem (Part : v) It is clear that extended real valued constant function is measurable.

However, It will be interested to note that for  $f(x) = c$ , where  $c \in \mathbb{R}$ , then the measurability of  $f$  follows from

$$\{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\} = \begin{cases} D & \text{if } \alpha < c \\ \emptyset & \text{if } \alpha \geq c \end{cases}$$

and the measurability of  $D$  and  $\emptyset$ .

(iii) In previous theorem (Part: v) we have shown that if  $f$  is measurable function on  $D$ , then the set  $\{x \in D : f(x) = \alpha\}$  is measurable for each real number  $\alpha$ . However conversely if  $\{x \in D : f(x) = \alpha\}$  is measurable set for each  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$  then  $f$  is not necessarily measurable for example:

Exp: let  $P$  be a non measurable +ve subset of  $\mathbb{R}$ , then also  $P'$  is non measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**

255

Now, Put  $A = \{x \in D: x > 0\}$  and  
 $B = \{x \in D: x \leq 0\}$  then  $A \cup B = D$   
 and  $A \cap B = \emptyset$ .

Now, let

$g: A \rightarrow P$  and  $h: B \rightarrow P'$   
 be any two bijective function and define

$$f: D \rightarrow R \text{ by } f(x) = \begin{cases} g(x) & \text{if } x \in A \\ h(x) & \text{if } x \in B \end{cases}$$

Then  $f$  is extension of both  $g$  and  $h$   
 also obviously bijective function.

Then for any real number  $\alpha$ , The set  
 $\{x \in D: f(x) = \alpha\}$  contains exactly one  
 point and so it is measurable.

But note that the set  $\{x \in D: f(x) > 0\}$   
 being the same as  $P$  is non measu-  
 rable. Hence  $f$  is not a measurable  
 function.

### Definition:-

Let  $f$  be an extended real valued  
 function defined on any set  $A$ . Then  
 the +ve part  $f^+$  and the -ve part  
 $f^-$  of  $f$  are the extended real  
 valued functions defined by

$$f^+(x) = \text{Max} \{f(x), 0\} = f \vee 0$$

and  $f^-(x) = \text{Max} \{-f(x), 0\} = -f \vee 0$  for  
 all  $x \in A$ .

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



256

THEOREM:-

If  $f$  is an extended real valued function, then,

$$(i) f = f^+ - f^- \quad (ii) |f| = f^+ + f^-$$

PROOF:-

Here arises the following cases:

Case - I:-

If  $f(x) = 0$ , for all  $x$   
 then  $f^+(x) = \max \{f(x), 0\} = 0$

$$f^-(x) = \max \{-f(x), 0\} = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow f^+(x) - f^-(x) = 0 - 0 = 0 = f(x)$$

$$\Rightarrow f(x) = f^+(x) - f^-(x)$$

$$\Rightarrow f = f^+ - f^-$$

Case - II:-

If  $f(x) > 0$ , then  
 $f^+(x) = \max \{f(x), 0\} = f(x)$   
 $f^-(x) = \max \{-f(x), 0\} = 0$

$$\Rightarrow f^+(x) - f^-(x) = f(x) - 0 = f(x)$$

$$\Rightarrow f^+ - f^- = f$$

Case - III:-

If  $f(x) < 0$ , then  
 $f^+(x) = \max \{f(x), 0\} = 0$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

$$f^-(x) = \text{Max}\{-f(x), 0\} = -f(x)$$

$$\because -f(x) > 0$$

Thus

$$f^+(x) - f^-(x) = 0 - (-f(x)) = f(x)$$

$$\Rightarrow f^+ - f^- = f$$

Hence combining all the cases

$$f = f^+ - f^-$$

$$(ii) |f| = f^+ + f^-$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Sol

Case - I:-

$$\text{if } f(x) = 0 \Rightarrow |f(x)| = 0, \forall x \in A$$

$$\text{Then } f^+(x) = \text{Max}\{f(x), 0\} = 0$$

$$f^-(x) = \text{Max}\{-f(x), 0\} = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow f^+(x) + f^-(x) = 0 + 0 = 0 = |f(x)|$$

$$\Rightarrow |f| = f^+ + f^-$$

Case - II :-

$$\text{if } f(x) > 0, \text{ then } |f(x)| = f(x)$$

Now,

$$f^+(x) = \text{Max}\{f(x), 0\} = f(x)$$

$$f^-(x) = \text{Max}\{-f(x), 0\} = 0$$

$$\text{So } f^+(x) + f^-(x) = f(x) + 0 = f(x) = |f(x)|$$

258

$$\Rightarrow |f| = f^+ + f^-$$

Case- III :-

when  $f(x) < 0$  then  $|f(x)| = -f(x)$ 

$$\text{Now } f^+(x) = \max\{f(x), 0\} = 0$$

$$f^-(x) = \max\{-f(x), 0\} = -f(x)$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now, } f^+(x) + f^-(x) &= 0 + (-f(x)) \\ &= -f(x) \\ &= |f(x)| \end{aligned}$$

$$\Rightarrow |f| = f^+ + f^-$$

Hence combining all the cases

$$\Rightarrow |f| = f^+ + f^-$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

THEOREM:-

Let  $f$  and  $g$  be two real valued measurable functions on some measurable domain  $D$  and  $c \in \mathbb{R}$ , then

- |                  |                     |                                |
|------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
| (i) $f+c$        | (ii) $cf$           | (iii) $f+g$                    |
| (iv) $f-g$       | (v) $f \cdot g$     | (vi) $f \setminus g, g \neq 0$ |
| (vii) $f \vee g$ | (viii) $f \wedge g$ | (ix) $ f $ are                 |

all measurable functions.

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



259

PROOF:-**Gentleman Traders**Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622(i)  $f + c$  is measurable.Let  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ , then as  $f$  is measurable  
then $\{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}$  is measurable  
for all  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ .

$$\begin{aligned} \text{Now, } \{x \in D : (f+c)(x) > \alpha\} \\ = \{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha - c\} \end{aligned}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x \in D : (f+c)(x) > \alpha\} = \{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha - c\}$$

As R.H.S is measurable, so L.H.S is  
also measurable.

$$\Rightarrow f+c \text{ is measurable.}$$

(ii)  $cf$  is measurable.

Here arises the following cases:

Case - I:

$$\text{If } c=0, \text{ then } (cf)(x) = c f(x) = 0 \cdot f(x) = 0$$

 $\Rightarrow cf$  is then a constant function and  
hence is measurable.Case - II:If  $c > 0$ , then for any  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ 

$$\{x \in D : (cf)(x) > \alpha\} = \{x \in D : c f(x) > \alpha\}$$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

260

$$- \{x \in D: f(x) > \alpha/c\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x \in D: (cf)(x) > \alpha\} = \{x \in D: f(x) > \alpha/c\}$$

R.H.S is measurable ( $\because f$  is measurable)  
so L.H.S is measurable.

$\Rightarrow cf$  is measurable.

Case - III :-

If  $c < 0$ , then for any  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$

$$\{x \in D: (cf)(x) > \alpha\} = \{x \in D: f(x) < \alpha/c\}$$

As R.H.S is measurable  
( $\because f$  is measurable)

So L.H.S is measurable.

$\Rightarrow cf$  is measurable.

Hence combining all the cases  
 $cf$  is measurable.

(iii)  $f + g$  is measurable

To prove  $f + g$  is measurable while  
given  $f$  and  $g$  are measurable functions.

Let  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ , be any real number  
Now  $(f+g)(x) > \alpha \Rightarrow f(x) + g(x) > \alpha$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

267

$$\Rightarrow f(x) > \alpha - g(x)$$

Then by rational density Theorem of real analysis, there exist some rational number  $\delta$  such that

$$f(x) > \delta > \alpha - g(x)$$

$$\Rightarrow f(x) > \delta \quad \text{and} \quad \delta > \alpha - g(x)$$

$$\Rightarrow f(x) > \delta \quad \text{and} \quad g(x) > \alpha - \delta$$

Now, we show that

$$\{x \in D: (f+g)(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcup_{\delta \in \mathbb{Q}} \left[ \{x \in D: f(x) > \delta\} \cap \{x \in D: g(x) > \alpha - \delta\} \right]$$

$$\text{let } y \in \{x \in D: (f+g)(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow (f+g)(y) > \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow f(y) + g(y) > \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow f(y) > \delta \quad \text{and} \quad g(y) > \alpha - \delta$$

for some  $\delta \in \mathbb{Q}$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x \in D: f(x) > \delta\} \cap \{x \in D: g(x) > \alpha - \delta\}$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \bigcup_{\delta \in \mathbb{Q}} \left[ \{x \in D: f(x) > \delta\} \cap \{x \in D: g(x) > \alpha - \delta\} \right]$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x \in D: (f+g)(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \bigcup_{\delta \in \mathbb{Q}} \left[ \{x \in D: f(x) > \delta\} \cap \{x \in D: g(x) > \alpha - \delta\} \right] \quad \rightarrow \textcircled{1}$$

Working backward we get the converse

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



262

result.

Hence

$$\{x \in D: (f+g)(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcup_{\gamma \in \mathbb{Q}} [\{x \in D: f(x) > \gamma\} \cap \{x \in D: g(x) > \alpha - \gamma\}]$$

As R.H.S is measurable

( $\because f$  and  $g$  are measurable and intersection of two measurable sets is measurable, also countable union of two measurable sets is measurable)

 $\Rightarrow$  L.H.S is also measurable $\Rightarrow f+g$  is measurable.(iv)  $f-g$  is measurable:As  $f$  and  $g$  are measurable. $\Rightarrow (-1)g$  is measurable. $\Rightarrow -g$  is measurable

and sum of two measurable functions is measurable

 $\Rightarrow f+(-g)$  is measurable $\Rightarrow f-g$  is measurable.(v)  $f^2$  is measurable:To prove  $f^2$  is measurable.let  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ . then

a.

if  $\alpha < 0$ , then

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

263

$$\{x \in D: f^2(x) > \alpha\} = D$$

and is measurable

 $\Rightarrow f^2$  is measurable.**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

b. If  $\alpha \geq 0$ , then

$$\{x \in D: f^2(x) \geq \alpha\} = \{x \in D: f(x) > \sqrt{\alpha}\} \cup \{x \in D: f(x) < -\sqrt{\alpha}\} \quad ?$$

Since  $f$  is measurable so
 $\{x \in D: f(x) > \sqrt{\alpha}\}$  and  $\{x \in D: f(x) < -\sqrt{\alpha}\}$  is measurable and union of measurable sets is measurable
 $\Rightarrow$  R.H.S is measurable.

So, L.H.S is also measurable.

 $\Rightarrow f^2$  is measurable. $f \cdot g$  is measurable:

$$\text{As } f \cdot g = \frac{1}{4} \{ (f+g)^2 - (f-g)^2 \} \rightarrow (i)$$

As  $f$  and  $g$  are measurable functions $\Rightarrow f+g$  and  $f-g$  are measurable $\Rightarrow (f+g)^2$  and  $(f-g)^2$  are measurable.
 $(\because f \text{ is measurable})$   
 $\Rightarrow f^2 \text{ is measurable}$ 
 $\Rightarrow (f+g)^2 - (f-g)^2$  is measurable
 $(\because \text{if } f \text{ and } g \text{ are measurable})$   
 $\Rightarrow f-g \text{ is measurable.}$ 

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

264

$$\Rightarrow \frac{1}{4} \{ (f+g)^2 - (f-g)^2 \} \text{ is measurable}$$

$\therefore$  if  $f$  is measurable  
 $\Rightarrow cf$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  R.H.S of equ (i) is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  L.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow fg$  is measurable.

(vi)  $f/g$  is measurable.

As given  $g(x) \neq 0$

so  $\frac{1}{g(x)}$  is defined

let  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ , then

$$\left\{ x \in D : \frac{1}{g(x)} > \alpha \right\} = \begin{cases} \{ x \in D : g(x) > 0 \}, & \text{if } \alpha = 0 \\ \{ x \in D : g(x) > 0 \} \cap \{ x \in D : g(x) < \frac{1}{\alpha} \}, & \text{if } \alpha > 0 \\ \{ x \in D : g(x) > 0 \} \cup \{ x \in D : g(x) < 0 \} \cap \{ x \in D : g(x) < \frac{1}{\alpha} \}, & \text{if } \alpha < 0 \end{cases}$$

As R.H.S is measurable

( $\because g$  is measurable)

So L.H.S is also measurable

$\Rightarrow \frac{1}{g}$  is measurable

also  $f$  is measurable

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



$\Rightarrow f \cdot \frac{1}{g}$  is measurable  
 ( $\because$  if  $f$  and  $g$  are measurable)  
 $\Rightarrow fg$  is measurable

$= f/g$  is measurable.

(vii)  $f \vee g$  is measurable.

As  $\{x: (f \vee g)(x) > \alpha\} = \{x: f(x) > \alpha\} \cup \{x: g(x) > \alpha\}$   
 Since R.H.S is measurable so L.H.S is also measurable.

$\Rightarrow f \vee g$  is measurable.

(viii)  $f \wedge g$  is measurable.

As  $\{x: (f \wedge g)(x) > \alpha\} = \{x: f(x) > \alpha\} \cap \{x: g(x) > \alpha\}$

Since R.H.S is measurable so L.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow f \wedge g$  is measurable.

ix  $|f|$  is measurable.

As  $|f| = f^+ + f^-$

As  $f^+ = f \vee 0$

Since  $f$  is measurable,  $0$  i.e. zero function which maps all elements on zero, i.e. constant function and constant function is measurable

$\Rightarrow 0$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow f \vee 0$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow f^+$  is measurable

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

266

also  $(-f)$  is measurable $\Rightarrow -f$  is measurable $\Rightarrow -f \vee 0$  is measurable $\Rightarrow f^-$  is measurable $\Rightarrow f^+ + f^-$  is measurable $\Rightarrow |f|$  is measurable.**REMARK:-**

Converse of the theorem "If  $f$  is measurable, then so is  $|f|$ " is not true in general.

e.g.

Exp:

Let  $E$  be a non measurable set and  $\chi_E$  is defined as

$$\chi_E(x) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } x \in E \\ 0 & \text{if } x \notin E \end{cases}$$

Now let  $f(x) = \chi_E(x) - 1/2$ Then  $f$  is not a measurable function

because  $\{x: f(x) > 0\} = E$  and  $E$  is non measurable.

 $\Rightarrow f$  is non measurableNow  $|f(x)| = 1/2$ **Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**

267

Then  $f|_A$  is measurable  
 ( $\because$  constant function is measurable)

**THEOREM:-**

Let  $f$  be an extended real valued measurable function defined on measurable set  $D$ . Let  $A$  be a measurable subset of  $D$  then restriction of  $f$  to  $A$  is also measurable.

**PROOF:**

Let  $g$  be the restriction of  $f$  on  $A \subset D$

Then for all  $x \in A$ ,  $g(x) = f(x)$

Now, let  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$

$$\{x \in A : g(x) > \alpha\} = \{x \in A : f(x) > \alpha\} \\ \subseteq \{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x \in A : g(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x \in A : g(x) > \alpha\} = A \cap \{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}$$

As given  $A$  is measurable and also  $f$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  R.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  L.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow g$  is measurable

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**COROLLARY:-**

Let  $D$  and  $E$  be the two measurable sets and  $f$  is a function with



268

domain DUE, Then  $f$  is measurable iff restriction of  $f$  to  $D$  and  $E$  are measurable.

PROOF:-

Suppose restriction of  $f$  to  $D$  and  $E$  are measurable.

To prove  $f$  is measurable with domain DUE.

Now, DUE is measurable being the union of two measurable sets.

let

$$\{x \in DUE : f(x) > \alpha\} = \{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\} \cup \{x \in E : f(x) > \alpha\}$$

As R.H.S is measurable So, L.H.S is measurable.

$\Rightarrow f$  is measurable with domain DUE

Conversely Suppose  $f$  is measurable with domain DUE. To prove restriction of  $f$  to  $D$  and  $E$  are measurable.

As  $D \subseteq DUE$

Then

$$\{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \{x \in DUE : f(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\} = D \cap \{x \in DUE : f(x) > \alpha\}$$

As  $D$  and  $\{x \in DUE : f(x) > \alpha\}$  are measurable  $\Rightarrow$  R.H.S is measurable.

**Gentleman Trad**  
Gentleman Foto State Mar  
Near Govt. Post Graduate Co  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

269

 $\Rightarrow$  L.H.S is measurable $\Rightarrow$  restriction of  $f$  to  $D$  is measurable.Similarly, we can prove that restriction of  $f$  to  $E$  is measurable.**Gentleman Traders**Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622**THEOREM:-**Let  $f$  be a function with measurable domain  $D$ . Then  $f$  is measurable iff the function  $g(x)$  i.e.

$$g(x) = \begin{cases} f(x) & , x \in D \\ 0 & , x \notin D \end{cases}$$

is measurable.

**PROOF:-**Suppose  $f$  is a measurable function  
To prove  $g$  is a measurable function.If  $x \in D$  then  $g(x) = f(x)$  and  $f(x)$  is measurable so  $g(x)$  is also measurable.If  $x \notin D$  then  $g(x) = 0 \Rightarrow g(x)$  is constant function and constant function is

270

measurable

So  $\Rightarrow g(x)$  is measurable.Conversely, suppose  $g$  is measurable  
To prove  $f$  is measurable:As  $g$  is measurable on  $D \cup D'$   
and  $D \in D \cup D'$  $\Rightarrow g$  is measurable on  $D$  - because  
 $g$  is restriction to  $D$ .And when  $x \in D$  then  $f(x) = g(x)$  $\Rightarrow f$  is measurable function.

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute

051-4421549,

0312-5126581, 0333-5126581

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



271

**THEOREM:-** let  $f$  be an extended real valued function with measurable domain  $D$  and let  $D_1 = \{x \in D: f(x) = \infty\}$ ,  $D_2 = \{x \in D: f(x) = -\infty\}$  then  $f$  is measurable iff  $D_1$  and  $D_2$  are measurable and the restriction of  $f$  to  $D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2)$  is measurable function.

**PROOF:-**

Let us assume  $f$  is measurable, then for all  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ ,  $\{x \in D: f(x) \geq \alpha\}$  is measurable.

Now,  $D_1 = \{x \in D: f(x) = \infty\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x \in D: f(x) > n\}$  and

$D_2 = \{x \in D: f(x) = -\infty\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x \in D: f(x) < -n\}$

$\Rightarrow D_1$  and  $D_2$  are measurable

Now  $D_1 \cup D_2$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2)$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2)$  is measurable subset of  $D$  then restriction of  $f$  to  $D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2)$  is measurable.

Conversely, assume  $D_1$  and  $D_2$  are measurable and restriction of  $f$  to  $D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2)$  is measurable

To prove  $f$  is measurable on  $D$ .

Let  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$ , then

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

272

$$\{x \in D: f(x) > \alpha\} = \{x \in D: f(x) = \infty\} \cup \{x \in D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2): f(x) > \alpha\}$$

As R.H.S is measurable

So L.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow f$  is measurable function on domain  $D$ .

### THEOREM:

$f$  and  $g$  are extended real valued measurable function and  $\alpha$  be any fixed number then  $f+g$  is measurable provided we define  $f+g$  to be  $\alpha$  whenever it is of the form

$$\infty - \infty \quad \text{or} \quad -\infty + \infty$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

### PROOF:-

Let us define

$$D_1 = \{x \in D: f(x) = \infty\} \cap \{x \in D: g(x) = -\infty\}$$

$$D_2 = \{x \in D: f(x) = -\infty\} \cap \{x \in D: g(x) = +\infty\}$$

Then  $D_1$  is measurable being the intersection of two measurable sets.

Similarly  $D_2$  is measurable.

Further as  $f+g$  is constant function on  $D_1 \cup D_2$  with value  $\alpha$ . Therefore  $f+g$  is measurable on  $D_1 \cup D_2$ . Further  $f+g$  is also measurable on  $D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2)$ .

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

273

by the fact that  $f+g$  is a real valued function on  $D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2)$ .

Now  $f+g$  is measurable function on  $D$  by the fact that  $f+g$  is measurable on  $D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2)$  and  $f+g$  is measurable on  $D_1 \cup D_2$  and union of two measurable sets is measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



### THEOREM:-

Any extended real valued function defined on a set of measure zero is measurable.

### PROOF:-

let  $f$  be defined on  $D$ , then by given condition  $m^*(D) = 0$   
 $\Rightarrow D$  is measurable.

Now, For any real number  $\alpha$

$$\{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq D$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(\{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}) \leq m^*(D)$$

$\because m^*$  is monotone

$$\Rightarrow m^*(\{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}) \leq 0$$

$$\Rightarrow m^*(\{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}) = 0$$

$\Rightarrow \{x \in D : f(x) > \alpha\}$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow f$  is measurable.

### DEFINITIONS:-

(i) A property is said to hold almost everywhere (written as a.e.) if the set of points where it does not hold has measure zero.

275

(ii) Two functions  $f$  and  $g$  with same domain  $D$  are equal almost everywhere if measure of the set of points where they are not equal has measure zero.

Obviously  $f = g \text{ a.e.} \Rightarrow g = f \text{ a.e.}$

(iii) A sequence  $\{f_n\}$  of functions defined on  $E$  is said to converge almost everywhere to a function  $f$  if, the set of points where  $\{f_n\}$  does not converge to  $f$  has measure zero.

### EXAMPLES:-

Exp 1:-

Define  $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \{1, 2\}$  by

$$f(x) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } x \in \mathbb{Q} \\ 2 & \text{if } x \in \mathbb{Q}^c \end{cases}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Then  $f(x) = 1 \text{ a.e.} \because m^*(\mathbb{Q}) = 0$

Exp 2:-

Define  $g: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  by

$$g(x) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } x \in \mathbb{Q} \\ x & \text{if } x \in \mathbb{Q}^c \end{cases}$$

Then  $f = g \text{ a.e.}$  if  $m^*(\mathbb{Q}) = 0$  and  $f(x) \neq g(x)$  when  $x \in \mathbb{Q}$

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

276

THEOREM:- let  $f$  and  $g$  be extended real valued measurable function which are finite almost everywhere then  $f+g$  is measurable.

PROOF:-

Let  $D_1 = \{x \in D: f(x) = \infty\} \cap \{x \in D: g(x) = -\infty\} \dots$

$D_2 = \{x \in D: g(x) = \infty\} \cap \{x \in D: f(x) = -\infty\}$

Then as  $f$  and  $g$  are finite a.e. so  $m^*(D_1) = 0$  and  $m^*(D_2) = 0$  then  $m^*(D_1 \cup D_2) = 0$

Now as an extended real valued function defined on a set of measure zero is measurable so  $f+g$  is measurable on  $D_1 \cup D_2$ .

Then also  $f+g$  is measurable on  $D \setminus (D_1 \cup D_2)$

$\Rightarrow f+g$  is measurable on  $D$ .

THEOREM:-

Let  $f$  be a measurable function with  $f=g$  a.e. then  $g$  is also measurable function.

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

277

PROOF:

Put  $E = \{x \in D : f(x) \neq g(x)\}$  then  $m^*(E) = 0$

$\Rightarrow E$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow E' = D \setminus E$  is measurable.

Now, obviously for any  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$

$$\{x \in D : g(x) > \alpha\} = \{x \in D \setminus E : g(x) > \alpha\} \cup \{x \in E : g(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x \in D : g(x) > \alpha\} = \{x \in D \setminus E : f(x) > \alpha\} \cup \{x \in E : g(x) > \alpha\} \quad \rightarrow *$$

$$(\because \text{for } x \in D \setminus E \quad f(x) = g(x))$$

Now as  $f$  is measurable on  $D$  and  $D \setminus E = E'$  is measurable subset of  $D$  so restriction of  $f$  on  $D \setminus E$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow \{x \in D \setminus E : f(x) > \alpha\}$  is measurable

Further as a function defined on a set of measure zero is measurable so  $\{x \in E : g(x) > \alpha\}$  is measurable.

$\rightarrow$  R.H.S of  $*$  is measurable being the union of two measurable sets.

$\Rightarrow \{x \in D : g(x) > \alpha\}$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow g$  is measurable

## LIMIT SUPERIOR AND LIMIT INFERIOR

Let  $\{x_i\}$  be a sequence of real numbers and let

$$a_1 = \sup \{x_1, x_2, x_3, \dots\} = \sup_{i \geq 1} \{x_i\}$$

and

$$a_2 = \sup \{x_2, x_3, x_4, \dots\} = \sup_{i \geq 2} \{x_i\}$$

$$a_3 = \sup \{x_3, x_4, x_5, \dots\} = \sup_{i \geq 3} \{x_i\}$$

$\vdots$

Then  $a_1 \geq a_2 \geq a_3 \geq \dots$

and let

$$b_1 = \inf_{i \geq 1} \{x_i\}$$

$$b_2 = \inf_{i \geq 2} \{x_i\}$$

$$b_3 = \inf_{i \geq 3} \{x_i\}$$

$\vdots$

Then Limit Superior of  $\{x_i\}$  is denoted and defined by

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

279

$$\lim \{x_i\} = \inf_k a_k = \inf_{i \geq k} \sup \{x_i\}$$

and limit inferior of  $\{x_i\}$  is denoted and defined by

$$\lim \{x_i\} = \sup_k b_k = \sup_k \inf_{i \geq k} \{x_i\}$$

**REMARK:-**

Limit of a sequence  $\{x_i\}$  exists if  $\lim \{x_i\} = \lim \{x_i\}$ , then we write it  $\lim \{x_i\}$ .

**THEOREM:-** let  $\{f_n\}$  be a sequence of extended real valued measurable functions with same domain  $D$  then

- (i)  $\sup_{i=1}^n f_i$  is measurable, for each  $n$ .
- (ii)  $\inf_{i=1}^n f_i$  is measurable, for each  $n$ .
- (iii)  $\inf_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$  is measurable.
- (iv)  $\sup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$  is measurable.
- (v)  $\limsup f_n$  is measurable.
- (vi)  $\liminf f_n$  is measurable.
- (vii) If  $\lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} f_n(x) = f(x)$  then  $f$  is measurable.

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



280

PROOF:-

Put  $h = \bigvee_{i=1}^{\infty} f_i$ , then for any  $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$   
 we prove  $\{x \in D: h(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} \{x \in D: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$

Let  $y \in \{x \in D: h(x) > \alpha\} \Rightarrow h(y) > \alpha$

Now  $h(x) = \bigvee_{i=1}^{\infty} f_i(x)$

Therefore, there exists a  $j$  such that

~~$h(x) = f_i(x)$~~   $\Rightarrow h(y) = f_j(y)$

Now  $h(y) > \alpha \Rightarrow f_j(y) > \alpha$

$\Rightarrow y \in \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$ , for some  $i$ .

$\Rightarrow y \in \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$

$\Rightarrow \{x \in D: h(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\} \rightarrow (i)$

Let  $y \in \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$  for some  $i$

$\Rightarrow f_i(y) > \alpha$

Now as  $h(x) = \bigvee_{i=1}^{\infty} f_i(x)$

$\Rightarrow h(x) \geq f_i(x)$ , for each  $i$

$\Rightarrow h(x) \geq f_i(x)$

$\Rightarrow h(y) \geq f_i(y) > \alpha$

$\Rightarrow h(y) > \alpha$

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

287

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x \in D: h(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \bigcup_{i=1}^n \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \{x: h(x) > \alpha\} \rightarrow (ii)$$

from (i) and (ii)

$$\{x: h(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcup_{i=1}^n \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$$

Now as  $f_i$  is measurable and union of finite measurable sets is measurable

So R.H.S is measurable

Hence, L.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow h$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow \max_{i=1}^n f_i$  is measurable.

(ii)  $\min_{i=1}^n f_i$  is measurable for each  $n$ .

$$\text{Put } g = \min_{i=1}^n f_i$$

Then we prove that-

$$\{x: g(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcap_{i=1}^n \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\text{let } y \in \{x: g(x) > \alpha\} \Rightarrow g(y) > \alpha$$

Now as  $g(x) = \min_{i=1}^n f_i(x)$ , then there exist at least one  $i$  such that

$$g(x) = f_i(x)$$

$$\text{and } g(x) \leq f_i(x), \forall i$$

$$\Rightarrow g(y) \leq f_i(y)$$

Gentleman Tr  
Gentleman Foto State  
Near Govt. Post Graduate  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

282

$$\Rightarrow f_i(y) > g(y) > \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow f_i(y) > \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \bigcap_{i=1}^n \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x: g(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \bigcap_{i=1}^n \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\} \rightarrow (i)$$

$$\text{let } y \in \bigcap_{i=1}^n \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}, \forall i$$

$$\Rightarrow f_i(y) > \alpha \text{ for each } i$$

$$\text{As } g(x) = \min_{i=1}^n f_i(x)$$

then there exist some  $j$  such that  
 $g(x) = f_j(x)$

$$\Rightarrow g(y) = f_j(y) > \alpha \Rightarrow g(y) > \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x: g(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \bigcap_{i=1}^n \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \{x: g(x) > \alpha\} \rightarrow (ii)$$

From (i) and (ii)

$$\{x: g(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcap_{i=1}^n \{x: f_i(x) > \alpha\}$$

As R.H.S is measurable.



**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

283

Therefore L.H.S is also measurable  
 $\Rightarrow g$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow \min_{i=1}^n f_i$  is measurable.

(iii)  $\inf_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$  is measurable.

Put  $g = \inf_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$

Now we prove that

$$\{x: g(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\text{let } y \in \{x: g(x) > \alpha\} \Rightarrow g(y) > \alpha$$

$$\text{Now as } g = \inf_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$$

$$\Rightarrow g(y) \leq f_n(y), \forall n$$

$$\Rightarrow f_n(y) \geq g(y) > \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow f_n(y) > \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\}, \forall n$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x: g(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\} \rightarrow (i)$$

$$\text{let } y \in \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\}, \forall n$$

284

$$\Rightarrow f_n(y) > \alpha, \forall n$$

$\Rightarrow \alpha$  is a lower bound of  $\{f_1(y), f_2(y), f_3(y), \dots\}$

But  $g(y)$  is the greatest lower bound:

$$\therefore \alpha < g(y) \Rightarrow g(y) > \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x : g(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x : f_n(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \{x : g(x) > \alpha\} \rightarrow (ii)$$

From (i) and (ii)

$$\{x : g(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x : f_n(x) > \alpha\}$$

Now as each  $f_n$  is measurable and countable intersection of measurable sets is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  R.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  L.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow g$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow \inf_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$  is measurable.

(iv)  $\sup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$  is measurable.

$$\text{Put } h = \sup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$$

we prove that

$$\{x : h(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x : f_n(x) > \alpha\}$$

**Gentleman Trade**  
Gentleman Foto State Mark  
Near Govt. Post Graduate Col  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

$$\text{let } y \in \{x: h(x) > \alpha\} \Rightarrow h(y) > \alpha$$

$$\text{Now as } h(x) = \sup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n(x)$$

$$\Rightarrow h(x) \geq f_n(x), \forall n \in \mathbb{N}$$

$$\text{OR } h(y) \geq f_n(y), \forall n \in \mathbb{N}$$

$$\text{Now as } h(y) \geq f_n(y) \text{ and } h(y) > \alpha$$

then there exist  $m \in \mathbb{N}$ , such that

$$f_m(y) > \alpha$$

$$\text{then } y \in \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \{x: h(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\} \rightarrow (i)$$

$$\text{let } y \in \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow y \in \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\}, \text{ for some } n$$

$$\Rightarrow f_n(y) > \alpha$$

$$\text{Now as } h = \sup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$$

$$\Rightarrow h(y) \geq f_n(y) > \alpha$$

$$\Rightarrow h(y) > \alpha \Rightarrow y \in \{x: h(x) > \alpha\}$$

$$\Rightarrow \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\} \subseteq \{x: h(x) > \alpha\} \rightarrow (ii)$$

from (i) and (ii)

$$\{x: h(x) > \alpha\} = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f_n(x) > \alpha\}$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622



**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

286

As R.H.S is measurable so, L.H.S is also measurable

$\Rightarrow f_n$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow \sup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} f_n$  is measurable.

(v)  $\lim f_n$  is measurable.

By definition of limit superior

$$\lim f_n = \inf_n (\sup_{i \geq n} f_i)$$

Suppose

$$F_n = \sup_{i \geq n} f_i = \sup \{f_n, f_{n+1}, f_{n+2}, \dots\}$$

Since each  $f_n$  is measurable & we know that if  $\{f_n\}$  is measurable then  $\sup f_n$  is measurable, therefore each  $F_n$  is measurable, then we get  $\{F_n\}$  a sequence of measurable functions. Now as  $\{F_n\}$  is a sequence of measurable functions, so  $\inf \{F_n\}$  is measurable  $\Rightarrow \inf_n \sup_{i \geq n} f_i$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow \lim f_n$  is measurable.

(vi)  $\lim f_n$  is measurable.

By definition  $\lim f_n = \sup_n (\inf_{i \geq n} f_i)$

Let

$$F_n = \inf \{f_n, f_{n+1}, f_{n+2}, \dots\}$$

Then  $\{F_n\}$  is a sequence of measurable functions, so  $\sup_n \{F_n\}$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow \sup_n (\inf_{i \geq n} f_i) = \lim f_n$  is measurable.

287

(vii) Given  $\lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} f_n(x) = f(x)$  exists, then to prove  $f$  is mable.

Since

$$\lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} f_n(x) = f(x) \text{ so,}$$

$$\lim f_n = \lim f_n = f.$$

$\Rightarrow f$  is measurable because  $\lim f_n$  &  $\lim f_n$  both are measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Tahir Mahmood

Torus Institute

051-4421549, 03123-5126581

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

288

SORRY

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622



289

THEOREM:

let  $f$  be a measurable function and  $G$  be an open set. then  $\{x: f(x) \in G\}$  is measurable.

PROOF:

Given that  $G$  is an open set. Then  $G$  can be expressed as a countable union of pairwise disjoint open intervals because every non empty open set in  $\mathbb{R}$  is the union of a countable collection of disjoint open intervals.

Therefore,  $G = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} I_n$ , where  $I_n = ]a_n, b_n[$  are pairwise disjoint open intervals. Now as each open interval is measurable and countable union of measurable sets is measurable.

$\Rightarrow G$  is measurable being the countable union of measurable sets.

Now, as  $\{x: f(x) \in G\} = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) \in I_n\} = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} \{x: f(x) > a_n\} \cap \{x: f(x) < b_n\}$

As R.H.S is measurable  
 $\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) \in G\}$  is measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**

290

THEOREM:

2016  
2014  
let  $f$  and  $g$  be two measurable function defined on same domain  $D$ .  
Then the following sets are measurable.

(i)  $\{x: f(x) < g(x)\}$

(ii)  $\{x: f(x) > g(x)\}$

(iii)  $\{x: f(x) \leq g(x)\}$

(iv)  $\{x: f(x) \geq g(x)\}$

(v)  $\{x: f(x) = g(x)\}$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

PROOF:-

(i) Let:  $f(x) < g(x)$

As we know that Between two real numbers, there exists a rational number.  
Therefore  $f(x) < r < g(x)$

$$\text{As } \{x: f(x) < g(x)\} = \bigcup_{r \in \mathbb{Q}} [\{x: f(x) < r\} \cap \{x: r < g(x)\}]$$

As R.H.S is measurable.

Therefore L.H.S is measurable

 $\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) < g(x)\}$  is measurable.

(ii) Let  $f(x) > g(x)$

Then by rational density theorem  
There exist a rational number ' $r$ '  
such that:

$$f(x) > r > g(x)$$

**Tel. 051 - 4410622****House of Quality Notes**

291

$$\text{As } \{x: f(x) > g(x)\} = \bigcup_{r \in \mathbb{Q}} [\{x: f(x) > r\} \cap \{x: g(x) < r\}]$$

As R.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  L.H.S is also measurable

$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) > g(x)\}$  is measurable.

$$\text{(iii) } \{x: f(x) \leq g(x)\}$$

$$\text{As } \{x: f(x) \leq g(x)\} = D \setminus \{x: f(x) > g(x)\}$$

As  $D$  and  $\{x: f(x) > g(x)\}$  are measurable and the difference of two measurable sets is measurable.

Therefore, R.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  L.H.S is also measurable

$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) \leq g(x)\}$  is measurable.

$$\text{(iv) } \{x: f(x) \geq g(x)\}$$

$$\text{As } \{x: f(x) \geq g(x)\} = D \setminus \{x: f(x) < g(x)\}$$

As  $D$  and  $\{x: f(x) < g(x)\}$  are measurable

$\therefore$  As R.H.S is measurable

$\Rightarrow$  L.H.S is also measurable

$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) \geq g(x)\}$  is measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**



292

$$(iv) \{x: f(x) = g(x)\}$$

As

$$\{x: f(x) = g(x)\} = \{x: f(x) \leq g(x)\} \cap \{x: f(x) \geq g(x)\}$$

As R.H.S is measurable

So L.H.S is also measurable

$$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) = g(x)\} \text{ is measurable.}$$
**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

THEOREM:-

Let  $f$  be any real valued function defined on a measurable domain  $D$  and  $G$  is an open set in  $\mathbb{R}$ , then  $f$  is measurable iff  $f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable.

PROOF:-

Suppose  $f$  is measurable. To prove  $f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable.

As  $G$  is an open set so there exist a sequence  $\{I_n\}$  with pairwise disjoint open intervals such that  $G = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} I_n$  where say  $I_n = ]a_n, b_n[ = ]-\infty, b_n[ \cup ]a_n, \infty[$

$$\text{then } f^{-1}(G) = f^{-1}\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} I_n\right) = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} f^{-1}(I_n)$$

$$= \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} f^{-1}(]-\infty, b_n[ \cup ]a_n, \infty[)$$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

293

$$\Rightarrow f^{-1}(G) = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} [f^{-1}(-\infty, b_n] \cap f^{-1}(]a_n, \infty[)]$$

$$= \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} [\{x: f(x) < b_n\} \cap \{x: f(x) > a_n\}] \rightarrow \text{Q.E.D.}$$

Since R.H.S is measurable so is L.H.S

$\Rightarrow f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable.

Conversely assume  $f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable. To prove  $f(G)$  is measurable.

As  $G$  is any open set so in particular if  $G = ]\alpha, \infty[$ , then

$$f^{-1}(G) = f^{-1}(] \alpha, \infty[)$$

$$= \{x: f(x) > \alpha\}$$

As given  $f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow \{x: f(x) > \alpha\}$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow f$  is measurable.

REMARK:

Above theorem is valid if  $f$  is an extended real valued function.

PROOF: Suppose for any open set  $G$  in  $\mathbb{R}$   $f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable. To prove  $f$  is measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**  
Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

294

As  $G$  is any open set so in particular

Let  $G = ]\alpha, \infty[$  then

$$f^{-1}(G) = f^{-1}(]\alpha, \infty[)$$

$$= \{x : f(x) > \alpha\}$$

$\Rightarrow \{x : f(x) > \alpha\}$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow f$  is measurable.

Conversely assume  $f$  is measurable  
To prove  $f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable.

For any open set  $G$  in  $\mathbb{R}$

As  $f$  is measurable, so for any  $\alpha$

$$\{x : f(x) > \alpha\} = f^{-1}(]\alpha, \infty[)$$

$$\{x : f(x) \geq \alpha\} = f^{-1}([\alpha, \infty))$$

$$\{x : f(x) < \alpha\} = f^{-1}([-\infty, \alpha[)$$

$$\{x : f(x) \leq \alpha\} = f^{-1}([-\infty, \alpha])$$

are all measurable and also

$f^{-1}(]\alpha, \beta[) = f^{-1}(]\alpha, \infty[) \cap f^{-1}(]-\infty, \beta[)$  is measurable

So then if we define

$$\Omega = \{E \in \mathbb{R} : f^{-1}(E) \text{ is measurable}\}$$

then  $\Omega$  is a  $\sigma$ -algebra and if  $G$  is any open set in  $\mathbb{R}$  then  $G$  is countable union of pairwise



295

disjoint open intervals of the form  
 $[\alpha, \beta], [\alpha, \infty], [-\infty, \alpha] \in \Omega$  etc.

Then by above argument  $G \in \Omega$

$\Rightarrow f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**  
 Gentleman Foto State Market  
 Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
 Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
 Ph: 4410622

**THEOREM:-**

If  $F$  is closed in  $\mathbb{R}$  then  
 $f^{-1}(F)$  is measurable iff  $f$  is  
 measurable.

**PROOF:**

Assume  $f$  is measurable.  
 To prove  $f^{-1}(F)$  is measurable.

As  $F$  is closed so  $F' = \emptyset$ .

$\Rightarrow f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow (f^{-1}(G))'$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow f^{-1}(G')$  is measurable

$\Rightarrow f^{-1}(F)$  is measurable

**Tel. 051 - 4410622**

**House of Quality Notes**

296

Conversely assume  $f^{-1}(F)$  is measurable  
To prove  $f$  is measurable.

As  $f^{-1}(F)$  is measurable and  
 $\Rightarrow [f^{-1}(F)]^c$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow f^{-1}(F)^c$  is measurable.

$\Rightarrow f^{-1}(G)$  is measurable

where  $G$  is an open set.

Then by previous theorem  
 $f$  is measurable.

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

297

# SIMPLE FUNCTION

Let  $E$  be non-empty subset of a set  $X$ . Then the characteristic function of the set  $E$  is denoted and defined by

$$\chi_E(x) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } x \in E \\ 0 & \text{if } x \notin E. \end{cases}$$

ایک خاصہ فنکشن ہے جو کہ  $E$  کے لیے 1 دیتا ہے اور  $E$  کے لیے 0 دیتا ہے۔

## THEOREM:-

Show that

- $\chi_{A \cap B} = \chi_A \cdot \chi_B$
- $\chi_{A \cup B} = \chi_A + \chi_B - \chi_A \cdot \chi_B$
- $\chi_{A \cup B} = \chi_A + \chi_B$ , provided  $A \cap B = \emptyset$
- $\chi_{A'} = 1 - \chi_A$

## PROOF:-

(i) Case - I:

$$\text{If } x \in A \cap B \\ \Rightarrow x \in A \text{ and } x \in B$$

$$\chi_{A \cap B}(x) = 1$$

$$\chi_A(x) = 1 \text{ and } \chi_B(x) = 1$$

$$\Rightarrow \chi_A \cdot \chi_B = 1 \cdot 1 = 1$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



298

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market  
Near Govt. Post Graduate College  
Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Ph: 4410622

$$\Rightarrow \chi_{A \cap B} = \chi_A \cdot \chi_B$$

**Case - II:**

$$\text{If } x \notin A \cap B$$

$$\Rightarrow x \notin A \text{ or } x \notin B$$

$$\chi_{A \cap B}(x) = 0$$

$$\text{and } \chi_A(x) = 0 \text{ or } \chi_B(x) = 0$$

$$\chi_A(x) \cdot \chi_B(x) = 0 \cdot 0 = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \chi_{A \cap B}(x) = \chi_A(x) \cdot \chi_B(x)$$

$$(ii) \chi_{A \cup B} = \chi_A + \chi_B - \chi_A \cdot \chi_B$$

$$\text{Let } x \in A \cup B \Rightarrow \chi_{A \cup B}(x) = 1$$

Now as  $x \in A \cup B$ , Then there are three cases.

**Case-I:**

$$\text{If } x \in A \text{ and } x \notin B \Rightarrow x \notin A \cap B$$

$$\Rightarrow \chi_A(x) = 1, \chi_B(x) = 0$$

$$\text{and } \chi_{A \cap B}(x) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \chi_{A \cup B}(x) = \chi_A(x) + \chi_B(x) - \chi_{A \cap B}(x)$$

**Case-II:**

$$\text{If } x \notin A \text{ and } x \in B \Rightarrow x \notin A \cap B$$

$$\Rightarrow \chi_A(x) = 0, \chi_B(x) = 1 \text{ and } \chi_{A \cap B}(x) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \chi_{A \cup B}(x) = \chi_A(x) + \chi_B(x) - \chi_{A \cap B}(x)$$

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes

299

Case III :-

If  $x \in A, x \in B \Rightarrow x \in A \cap B$ 

$$\Rightarrow \chi_A(x) = 1, \chi_B(x) = 1, \chi_{A \cap B}(x) = 1$$

and  $\therefore \chi_{A \cup B}(x) = 1 \rightarrow (i)$ 

$$\chi_A(x) + \chi_B(x) - \chi_{A \cap B}(x) = 1 + 1 - 1 = 1 \rightarrow (ii)$$

From (i) and (ii)

$$\chi_{A \cup B}(x) = \chi_A(x) + \chi_B(x) - \chi_{A \cap B}(x)$$

Hence for all the cases

$$\chi_{A \cup B} = \chi_A + \chi_B - \chi_{A \cap B}$$

$$(iii) \chi_{A \cup B} = \chi_A + \chi_B, \text{ provided } A \cap B = \phi$$

$$\text{As } A \cap B = \phi \Rightarrow \chi_{A \cap B} = 0$$

Also we know that

$$\chi_{A \cup B} = \chi_A + \chi_B - \chi_{A \cap B}$$

$$= \chi_A + \chi_B - 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \chi_{A \cup B} = \chi_A + \chi_B$$

**Gentleman Traders**

Gentleman Foto State Market

Near Govt. Post Graduate College

Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi

Ph: 4410622

$$(iv) \chi_{A'} = 1 - \chi_A$$

$$\text{if } x \in A' \Rightarrow \chi_{A'}(x) = 1 \quad (i)$$

$$\text{As } x \in A' \Rightarrow x \notin A \Rightarrow \chi_A(x) = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow 1 - \chi_A(x) = 1 - 0 = 1 \quad (ii)$$

From (i) and (ii) we have

$$\chi_{A'} = 1 - \chi_A$$

GOOD LUCK

Tel. 051 - 4410622

House of Quality Notes



# GENTLEMAN TRADERS

## Fotostat and Stationers



**Laser Fotostat**



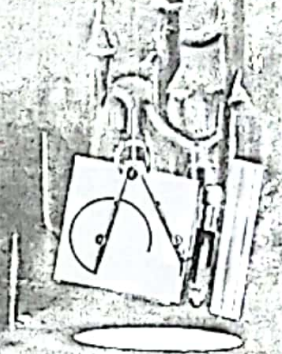
**Colour Fotostat**



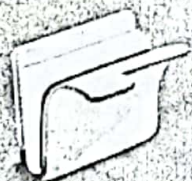
**Map Colour  
Fotocopy**



**Ring & Tape  
Binding**



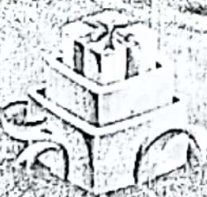
**Map Black &  
White Fotocopy**



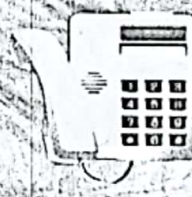
**Transparency**



**Sports Items**



**Gift Items  
Mobile Cards  
& Accessories**



**International Fax**



**Lamination &  
Covering**

Gentleman Fotostat Market, near Post Graduate College Asghar Mall, Rawalpindi  
Phone :- +92-051-4410622, 5175060